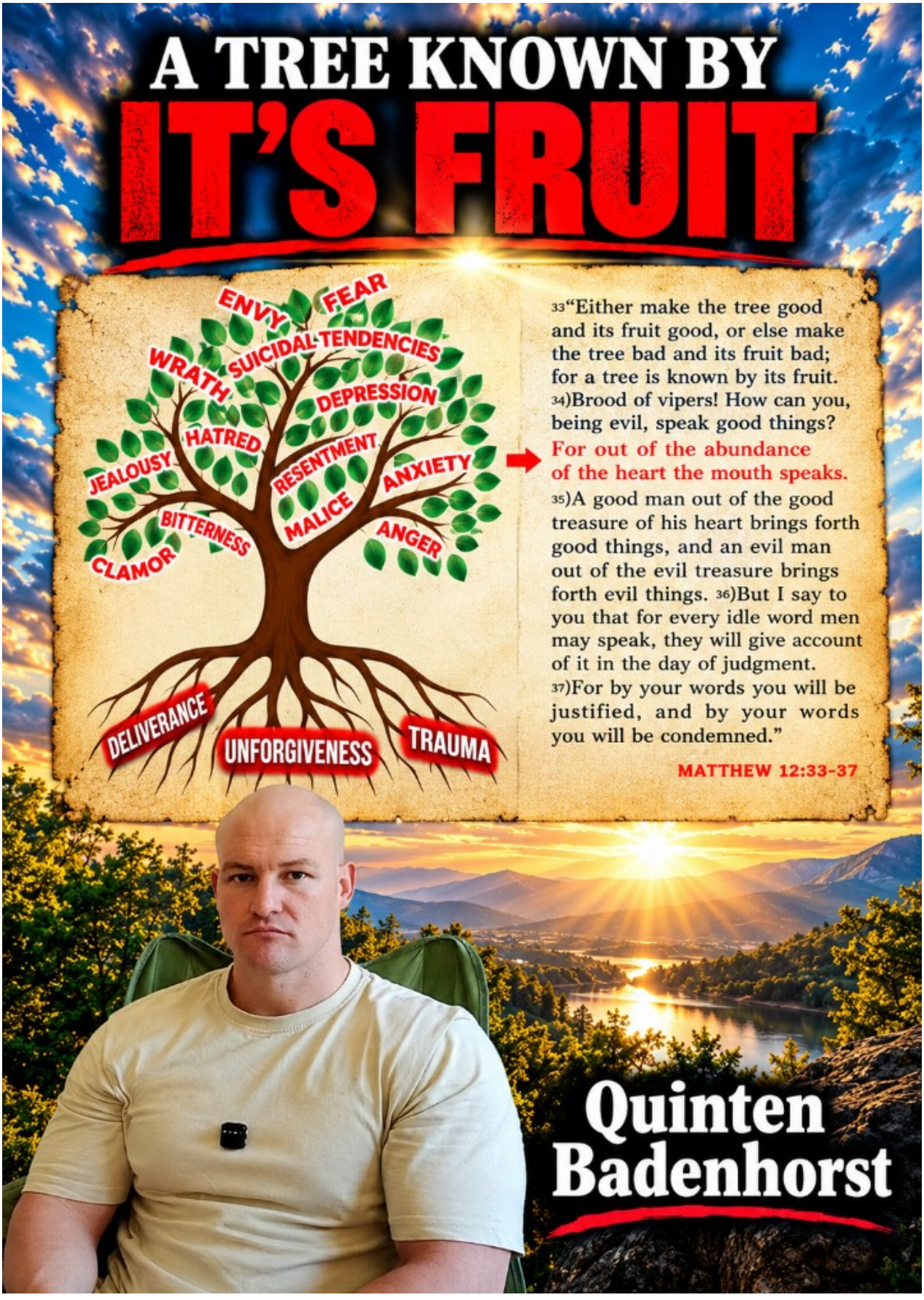
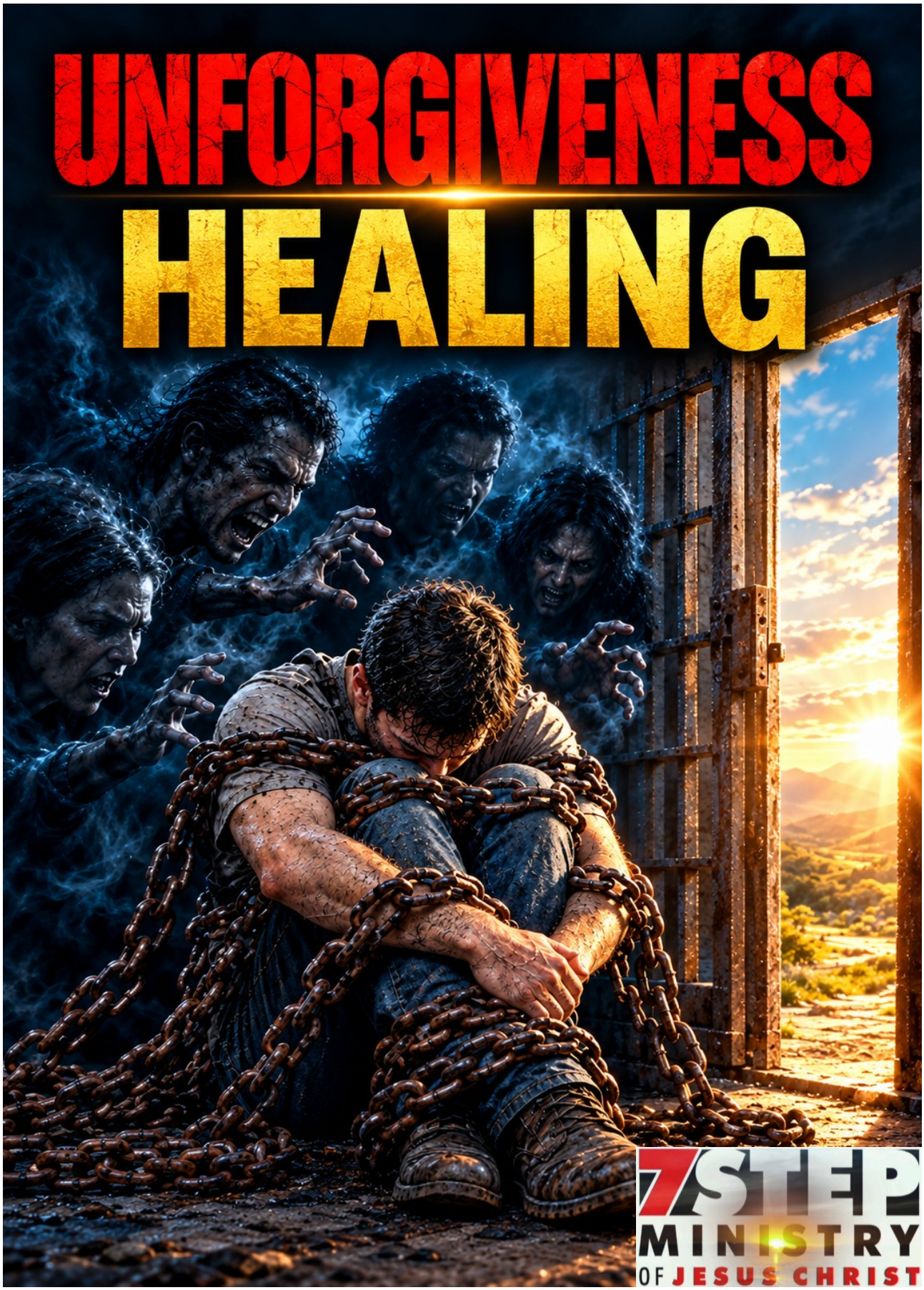

A TREE KNOWN BY
IT'S FRUIT
ENVY
FEAR
SUICIDAL TENDENCIES
WRATH
DEPRESSION
HATRED
JEALOUSY
RESENTMENT
ANXIETY
BITTERNESS
MALICE
ANGER
CLAMOR
DELIVERANCE
UNFORGIVENESS
TRAUMA
33"Either make the tree good and its fruit good, or else make the tree bad and its fruit bad; for a tree is known by its fruit.
34)Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak good things?
For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks.
35)A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good things, and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things. 36)But I say to you that for every idle word men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment.
37)For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned."
MATTHEW 12:33-37
Quinten Badenhorst


UNFORGIVENESS
HEALING
7STEP
MINISTRY
OF JESUS CHRIST

UNFORGIVENESS HEALING

INDEX

1. Forgiveness is an act of free will; you will never forgive through spoken words if your heart is not yet prepared and ready to forgive.
2. True forgiveness means that you no longer have the urge to bring up past memories of what others have done wrong towards you during conversations.
3. Mercy
4. Murder begins in the heart
5. Curses
6. Forgive 70×7
7. If you have forgiven then you are not allowed to maintain
    - Grudges
    - Bitterness
    - Seek revenge
    - Offended
8. Key points to consider
9. Prayer to help forgive in two languages
    - English
    - Afrikaans

UNFORGIVENESS HEALING

In January 2022, I was able to commit to full-time ministry. The Lord provided a small Nissan 1400 vehicle for the journey and sent me off on a practical learning school.



*See the Website for more details on my testimony for this Ministry**. Search** for 7stepministry.org or see the **YouTube channel called 7 Step Ministry of Jesus Christ w/Quinten**. Search for the ministry's name on YouTube, go to the channel page, and click on* **Playlists**. *You'll find a playlist called **On My Journey to Seek After God's Will for Mankind*** **(PSALM 53:2).**

I remembered, very early in the Ministry, I was led to stand off at a quarry located near North-West/Klerksdorp,



I didn't know for how long, but the assignment was clear: **OBEDIENCE UNLOCKS UNDERSTANDING.** I had to fast and drink only water. I struggled to wait and be patient, so **Psalm 27:14** kept coming to my heart:, **"[14] Wait on the LORD; Be of good courage, And He shall strengthen your heart; Wait, I say, on the LORD!** and I had to wait! As I waited, i felt led in my heart to deal with my UNFORGIVENESS, but I tried to avoid the process. Soon enough, around about the 4th day I began to deal with my unforgiveness. As I forgave, it was as if my heart grew warmer and warmer, like the hearts of the two disciples on the road to Emmaus when Jesus spoke to them in **Luke 24:32: "Did not our heart burn within us while He talked with us on the road, and while He opened the Scriptures to us?"** It was as if I was in an open jail cell and could leave at any time but my UNFORGIVENESS kept me Captive. The chains in the jail cell represented demons and held me captive in Satan's prison **[Isaiah 61:1]**, while the torturers (demons) spiritually tormented me **[Matthew 18:34]**.



As I started to forgive, the names on my list soon multiplied to more than 80 people. I needed to return back to the past and forgive and release all of them. The Holy Spirit didn't reveal all the names to me at once, but little by little. I believe, due to the hardness of my heart, the more I forgave, the softer my heart became. There is a scripture that speaks off "**Therefore I say to you, her sins, which *are* many, are forgiven, for she loved much. But to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loves little (Luke 7:47)."** The more I forgave the more **remorseful** I became as I realized how much wrong i have done towards other people. I would turn a mirror on myself and frequently examine my behavior towards the people i had done wrong to in the past? I could easily identity how i grieved the Holy Spirit through my emotions and words during conversations. If a name came up and I still felt any bitterness, anger, wrath, clamor, malice, offense, held a grudge, or sought revenge, then I still had to release that person and forgive them.

Jesus expected my future behavior to look like the fruit of the Holy Spirit. I used to have a bad temper and was unable to control the fruit of anger. But, strangely enough, once i forgave and released people i could control my anger and walk in the fruit of self control.

Before I continue telling my story, I want to quote a few scriptures to lay a foundation for what the Lord taught me in this particular season? There's a passage in the Bible that says, "**You will know a tree by its fruit". Quoted in Matthew 12:33-37 (NKJV)**

*[33] "Either **make the tree good and its fruit good**, or else **make the tree bad and its fruit bad**; for a **tree is known by its fruit.** [34] Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak good things? For **out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks**. [35] A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good things, and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things. **[36] But I say to you that for every idle word men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment. [37] For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned."***

What makes it interesting is that the scripture mentions **good fruit** and **bad fruit**. As the Holy Spirit started to teach me, I soon understood that the fruit represents the words that proceed from my mouth. Once I connected the dots, I understood the verse that says, **"Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks."** Whatever emotions are stirred in my heart soon became words, depending on how I react.

I used to carry bad fruit and wound a lot of people with my words. My behavior towards other people had to die to self. This behavior came from a heart that still needed to be crucified. My heart still needed to be circumcised; I had to put off the old man and allow the Lord to sanctify my heart. I still had to give Jesus ownership over the **bad fruit rooted in my heart.**

I carried emotions **(Bad fruit)** that would grieve the Holy Spirit, **such as:**
Ephesians 4:30 New King James Version
*[30] And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. [30] Let all **bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice.** [32] And be kind to one another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God in Christ forgave you.*

When I studied this passage in Koine Greek, I gained a better understanding of its context.

1. Bitterness "**pikros**" = Using harsh words and sharp words to express yourself during conversations, might not be verbally but also in your mind.
2. Anger **"orge"**
3. Rage (wrath "**thoomos**"). Heated with anger, boiling or glowing.
4. Clamor "**kraugé**" – You would start to lift the tone of your voice and even scream at a person. The louder you talk, the more you think you will be heard (outcry).
5. Malice "**kakia**" = Desire to cause injury to a person through spoken words. You desire for harm to come upon others verbally.

All these emotions would be stirred in my heart, and if I didn't control myself—which is a fruit of the Spirit —and reacted to them, I would often wound others with the words that proceeded from my mouth. The fruit of the Spirit represents God's character *(love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, and self-control)*. Many times, I couldn't control the emotions stirred in my heart, but I had the power to control how I react to them."I used to struggle to control my bad behavior, and I didn't understand why? I asked the Lord, 'What must I do to get rid of this bad fruit?' The Lord started to teach me that it is pointless to deal with the fruit of my tree; I must deal with the roots. Once the roots are dealt with, the fruit will automatically blossom and mature into the fruit of the Spirit."

All SINS were ROOTED in my HEART, and my emotions and words were the FRUIT



GOD WILL NEVER OVERWRITE MY OWN FREE WILL, I GET TO CHOOSE IF I WANT TO FORGIVE

God respected my own free will. He does not remove my bitterness, anger, wrath, clamor, malice, tendency to take offense, or desire to hold a grudge against others after my born-again experience. Jesus is a gentleman; He will not go where He is not invited. I had to go to Him and ask Him to help me with my **bad fruit**? I had to give Him permission to change me as a person. I first had to identify that I had a problem, avoid blame-shifting, and lastly, take responsibility for my sin by humbling myself, **for "God resists the proud, but give grace to the humble" [James 4:6].** Only then did Jesus show me my source of my sinful nature. Where does it originate? I had to deal with the root, and the fruit will change and mature into the fruit of the Spirit.

MY FREE-WILL CHOICES COULD LIMIT THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL FROM FINISHING AND COMPLETING WHAT HE HAS STARTED IN ME. I COULD CHOOSE TO SAY, "I DO NOT WANT TO BE FREED FROM MY BAD BEHAVIOR."

- Philippians 1:6
- Psalms 78:40-41
- Isaiah 63:10

Philippians 1:6 New King James Version
*[6] being confident of this very thing, that **He who has begun a good work in you will complete it until the day of Jesus Christ**;*

Psalm 78:40-41 New King James Version
*[40] How often they provoked Him in the wilderness, And grieved Him in the desert! [41] Yes, again and again they tempted God, **And limited the Holy One of Israel.***

Isaiah 63:10 New King James Version
*[10] **But they rebelled and grieved His Holy Spirit**; So He turned Himself against them as an enemy, And He fought against them.*

Below, I have released a discipleship program on how to forgive. I want to walk you through a complete teaching that the Lord helped me put together to help you forgive others. I have seen many people say they have forgiven someone, but they are not walking in forgiveness. Their actions don't prove that they have forgiven. If you have forgiven, your behavior must change toward those people.

*See the Website for this Ministry**. Search** for 7stepministry.org or see the **YouTube channel called 7 Step Ministry of Jesus Christ w/Quinten**. Search for the ministry's name on YouTube, go to the channel page, and click* **Playlists**. *You'll find a playlist called **Unforgiveness healing.** Once you click on the Playlist, you will find the videos recorded for this particular teaching. As you follow the teaching in the book, you can also view it on video. Please note that the videos might be updated in the future, Lord willing.*



1. FORGIVENESS IS AN ACT OF FREE WILL, A DECISION MADE BY THE HEART. YOU WILL NEVER FORGIVE THROUGH SPOKEN WORDS IF YOUR HEART IS NOT YET PREPARED AND READY TO FORGIVE.

- Have you ever been involved in an argument with a friend, after which you both decided to forgive each other verbally and walk away? After the conversation, do you tend to argue with your friend in your mind about what was said? Why? Because you have forgiven your friend with words, but not with your heart.
- Jesus said in **Matthew 6:14–15** that if you do not forgive others for what they have done wrong to you (sinned against you or offended you), then neither will your heavenly Father forgive you. Your heart must be prepared before you can forgive. Many people apologize verbally in the moment, but afterwards, they still carry negative emotions towards the other person. If so, then you have not yet truly forgiven.
- Forgiveness is expressed in words, but it is a decision made with your heart. Only when your heart has made the final decision to forgive will your words be righteous, and your heart will be able to let go of the burden.
- Do not let your mouth lie to your heart **(Matthew 15:8–19)**. Instead, let your heart do the talking.

Matthew 6:14-15 New King James Version
[14] "For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you.
[15] But ***if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.***

Matthew 15:8-9, 18-19 New King James Version
'These people [The Pharisees] draw near to Me [Lord Jesus] with their mouth, And honor Me with their lips, But their heart is far from Me. And in vain they worship Me, *Teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.' " But those things which proceed out of the mouth come from the heart, and they defile a man. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies.*

2. TRUE FORGIVENESS MEANS THAT YOU NO LONGER FEEL THE URGE TO BRING UP PAST MEMORIES OF WHAT OTHERS HAVE DONE WRONG TO YOU DURING CONVERSATIONS.

- You can sit at a table with the same person who sinned against you and wronged you in the past without feeling the urge to bring up the past.
- Yes, you will remember what happened between you and them, but you will be at peace with them.

Example:

You may remember your past sins and who you were before you gave your heart to Christ, but you will keep those memories as a reminder of His Grace and Mercy. Remember: on the day you asked Jesus to forgive you of your sins **[1 John 1:9],** He freely cleansed you with His blood **(1 John 1:7).** He then threw those sins in o the depths of the sea **[Micah 7:18-20].** He removed your sins as far as the East is from the West **(Psalms 103:12).** He blotted your sins out of the books **(Revelation 20:12) (Acts 3:19)** and remembered them no more **[Hebrews 8:12]**. Jesus forgets about your sins, so should you do unto others.

- Don't label people because of their past, forgive and forget. Stop reminding others of what they have done wrong towards you in the past, forget as Jesus forgets. Do not hold account of other people's past mistakes during conversations as quoted in **1 Corinthians 13:5**

1 Corinthians 13:5-8 New American Standard Bible [5] *Love does not act disgracefully, it does not seek its own benefit; it is not provoked,* ***does not keep an account of a wrong suffered****,*

JUST A FRIENDLY REMINDER

- Speak evil of no one **(Titus 3:2)** when you are with someone else and the person you are speaking about is absent. Avoid being double-tongued person, and, more than that, stop being a busybody in other people's matters **(1 Peter 4:15)**. Would you speak about other people's sins when they are present? Would you like it if other people spoke about your sins and mistakes when you were absent?
- Do not gossip **[2 Corinthians 12:20-21].**

Titus 3:2 New King James Version
[2] to speak evil of no one, to be peaceable, gentle, showing all humility to all men.

1 Peter 4:15 New King James Version
[15] But let none of you suffer as a murderer, a thief, an evildoer, or as a busybody in other people's matters.

3. MERCY

LOVE TO GIVE MERCY

The meaning of mercy is as follows:

- If someone drove his vehicle through your fence and you did not charge him for the damage or open a case against him for malicious damage to property, you chose to show him mercy.
- Imagine Jesus asking us to pay a penny for every sin we've committed—we'd have nothing to give. Yet He grants us mercy, which He freely gives and paid for with His life at Calvary. None of us deserves His mercy, yet He freely gives it to those who ask Him. Why can Jesus show mercy, but you can't?
- **Each one must work out his own salvation with fear and trembling (Philippians 2:12-13). This means:** Forgive others because you are forgiven. Love others because you are loved. Show Mercy because mercy is freely given to you. Accept others because you are accepted, no matter their gender, age, or nationality—DO WHAT JESUS DID. If you can't do the above then you don't yet understand the Grace of God

MY OFFER TO YOU:

If someone stole something from you, broke something of yours, or owes you anything, it's time to forgive, forget, and let go of the burden you're holding on to. Stop keeping account of what others owe you **(LUKE 6:35)**. Let them see Jesus in you: show them mercy **(MICAH 6:8)(MATTHEW 5:7)** and be freed from the prison cell in which you are being held captive. Why wait for others to get right before you make things right?

*He has shown you, O man, what is good; **And what does the Lord require of you** But to do justly, **To love mercy**, And to walk humbly with your God?*
Micah 6:8 NKJV

***Blessed are the merciful, For they shall obtain mercy**.*
Matthew 5:7 NKJV

*[35] But love your enemies, do good, and **lend, hoping for nothing in return; and your reward will be great, and you will be sons of the Most High**. For He is kind to the unthankful and evil. [36] Therefore be merciful, just as your Father also is merciful.*
Luke 6:35 NKJV

FORGIVENESS DOES NOT MEAN YOU HAVE TO STAY WITH THE PERSON WHO RAPES OR PHYSICALLY ABUSES YOU. IT MEANS YOU DEVELOP THE ABILITY TO BE ABLE TO FORGIVE AND RELEASE THE PERSON IN YOUR HEART. SET A BOUNDARY TO PROTECT YOURSELF FROM THEM.
I WANT MY ENEMIES TO EAT—JUST NOT AT MY TABLE.

4. MURDER BEGINS IN THE HEART

Murder begins with an emotion, as the anger are stirred in your heart, you reacted out of the emotion and cursed (emotionally abused) your loved one with words. Soon after, an offense might have taken place and the brother has now become your enemy and God demands RECONCILIATION [MATTHEW 5:21-26]

Matthew 5:21-26 New King James Version
*21 "You have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not murder, and whoever murders will be in danger of the judgment **[LAW OF MOSES]**.' 22 But I say to you that whoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment **[ANGER]**. And whoever says to his brother, 'Raca!' shall be in danger of the council. But whoever says, 'You fool **[CURSE WORD]**!' shall be in danger of hell fire. 23 Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you, 24 leave your gift there before the altar, and go your way. First be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift **[Being offended can cause your thoughts to assassinate someone's character in your heart. First, reconcile with the person before you present an offering to God—whether it's a donation, giving someone a place to sleep, worshipping Jesus, attending a prayer meeting, or going to church. God is more concerned about the condition of your heart than about your offering. Settle your accounts with those you have become offended with, because offense can turn a friendship into enmity.]***
*25 Agree with your adversary **[You did not meet the agreement that was due. Admit your mistake and make it right.]** quickly, while you are on the way with him, lest your adversary deliver you to the judge, the judge hand you over to the officer, and you be thrown into prison. 26 Assuredly, I say to you, you will by no means get out of there till you have paid the last penny*

FRAME WORK:

- **Anger**
- **Curse words**
- **Offended**
- **Kept in a spiritual prison and tormented by the torturers [Matthew 18:33-34]**

Matthew 18:33-34 New King James Version
*33 Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, just as I had pity on you? 34 **And his master was angry, and delivered him to the torturers** until he should pay all that was due to him.*

ANGER:

DID JESUS SIN OUT OF HIS ANGER

When Jesus overturned the tables of the greedy moneylenders (John 2:13–17; Matthew 21:12–17; Mark 11:15–17), He did not sin because of His anger. Anger itself is not sin; Do not use Jesus' actions as an excuse for your anger. First, understand why Jesus acted the way He did in the temple.

- Could it be that Jesus was upset at the Temple becoming a marketplace? Sure!
- Could it be that Jesus was upset that there was dishonest gain and "robbery" happening in the marketplace? Absolutely.
- Could it be that Jesus was upset that the religious leaders of the day were part of the problem in the Temple? Yes! Most likely, it was a combination of all the above.
- Jesus used the whip to make a bold statement by chasing the animals out of His Fathers temple. He did not harm anybody with that whip. Never excuse your anger by taking the scriptures out of its original context.
- Jesus had to find a way to prove His zeal for His Father's house which was prophesied in **Psalm 69:9 and mentioned in John 2:17**

John 2:17 New King James Version
[17] Then His disciples remembered that it was written, "Zeal for Your house has eaten Me up."

Psalm 69:9 New King James Version
[9] Because zeal for Your house has eaten me up,
And the reproaches of those who reproach You have fallen on me.

- **Anger is not a sin; you cannot control how emotions are stirred in your heart, but you can control how you react to them. What you think, say, and do out of anger can become sinful.**
- **Anger grieves the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 4:30), but self-control and long-suffering are fruits of the Holy Spirit (Galatians 5:22–23).**

*But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, **longsuffering**, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, **self-control**. Against such there is no law.*
Galatians 5:22-23 NKJV

Ephesians 4:30-31 NKJV
And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice.

ANGER IS AN EMOTIONAL TORMENT YOU GIVE TO YOURSELF FOR SOMEONE ELSE'S BEHAVIOR

Try to discuss the Bible with an angry man and see if there is a Holy moment

- Debates [Contentions, Dissentions, Striving, Quarrels, Useless wrangling's].
- Obsessed with disputes and arguments.
- Bitterness
- Wrath
- Backbiting
- Tumults
- Envy
- Reviling
- Evil suspicion
- Wise in his/her own opinion

Try to go to sleep angry

- ***Ephesians 4:26*** *New King James Version*
  26 "Be angry, and do not sin": do not let the sun go down on your wrath,
- **See how the tormentors [torturers] will torment you**
  Matthew 18:21-35 NKJV
  34 ***And his master was angry, and delivered him to the torturers until he should pay all that was due to him****. 35 "So My heavenly Father also will do to you if each of you, from his heart, does not forgive his brother his trespasses."*

Always be slow to speak when you are angry, nothing good comes out of anger. Learn to pause and speak when you are no longer emotional

- Slow to anger because the anger of man does not produce righteousness **[James 1:19].**

Never meet rational with emotional, always emotional with emotional and rational with rational. Be honest and speak about the problem but on the right moment.

OFFENDED:

If you take offense during a conversation, the event may keep replaying in your mind as you try to defend yourself. Before long, you might murder the person in your heart.

Luke 17:1-4 New King James Version
Jesus Warns of Offenses
*[1] Then He said to the disciples, "It is impossible that no offenses should come, but woe to him through whom they do come **[TAKING OFFENSE]!** [2] It would be better for him if a millstone were hung around his neck, and he were thrown into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones **[IT IS BETTER TO DROWN IN TO THE SEA THEN TAKING OFFENSE AND ASSASSINATING A BROTHERS CHARACTER IN YOUR HEART].** [3] Take heed to yourselves. If your brother sins against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. [4] And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day returns to you, saying, 'I repent,' you shall forgive him."*

- Paul says, he strives consciously that neither man or God should offend him **[Acts 24:16]**
- Great peace have they which love thy law: And nothing shall offend them **[Psalms 119:165]**

OFFENSE IS TAKEN, NOT GIVEN.

5. CURSES [PART 1]

WHAT IS THE MEANING OF A CURSE WORD

Words spoken by man in the physical realm, only to find out that your words have a huge impact in the spiritual realm.

Your mouth is a **firearm** shooting bullets. Except, the bullets are not gun powder and metal, but they are demonic spirits **[Ephesians 4:27]** and they cling to a person like magnet to metal through curse words spoken by you to others, and vice versa **[2 Corinthians 2:11].** It is not a firearm and bullets but your mouth and words that cause destruction.

- nor give place to the devil
  [Ephesians 4:27]

Place (5117)

Original Word: **τόπος, ου,** ὁ

Part of Speech: **Noun, Masculine**

Transliteration: **topos**

Phonetic Spelling: **(top'-os)**

Definition: **a place**

Usage: **a place, region, seat; an opportunity, any portion, inhabited place, passage, space, open door, legal right, foot hold**

Satan use unforgiveness as one of his devices to keep the Body of Christ in Captivity (2 Corinthians 2:11).

2 Corinthians 2:11 NKJV
lest Satan should take advantage of us; for we are not ignorant of his devices





Curses are like a **magnet that stick to metal; t**he magnet represent the tormentors **[Matthew 18:21-35].** Think of a **fridge** as an example. When we speak curse words to ourselves and towards others, we give Satan legal authority to steal, kill and destroy from us **[John 10:10].** The devil takes advantage **[Ephesians 4:27]** of curse words spoken by someone and bring destruction to that person's life, whether through a car accident, health issues or relationship problems etc.





When person A CURSES person B with words such as:

- I am a loser.
- I hate you.
- I hope you die.
- I am dumb.
- You are stupid.
- You are an idiot.
- I am going to hurt you.
- I hope you fall with your motorcycle.
- You can't do anything right.
- You are worthless.
- I hope she gets a divorce.
- I hope the cat dies.
- I wish he falls.
- Oh would you just break your leg!
- May you fail your class test.
- She is a *****(USING FILTHY WORDS TO EXPRESS YOUR EMOTIONS).

WHEN EMOTIONS ARE STIRRED IN YOUR HEART, CAN YOU CONTROL YOUR TONGUE?





- James 3:1-11 (**THE UNTAMABLE TONGUE)**
- Matthew 9:14-17 **(NEW WINE IN OLD WINE SKINS)(UNSHRUNK PIECE OF CLOTH ON AN OLD PIECE OF GARMENT)**
- Matthew 12:33-37 (**A TREE KNOWN BY IT'S FRUIT)**
- Matthew 7:15-20 (**A TREE KNOWN BY IT'S FRUIT)**
- Luke 6:43-46 (**A TREE KNOWN BY IT'S FRUIT)**
- Proverbs 18:21 **DEATH AND LIFE IS IN THE POWER OF THE TONGUE)**
- Ephesians 4:30 + Galatians 5:22-23 **(DO YOU GRIEVE THE HOLY SPIRIT OR CARRY THE FRUIT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT)**

James 3:2-12 NKJV
For we all stumble in many things. If anyone does not stumble in word, he is a perfect man, able also to bridle the whole body. Indeed, we put bits in horses' mouths that they may obey us, and we turn their whole body. Look also at ships: although they are so large and are driven by fierce winds, they are turned by a very small rudder wherever the pilot desires. Even so the tongue is a little member and boasts great things. See how great a forest a little fire kindles! And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity. The tongue is so set among our members that it defiles the whole body, and sets on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire by hell. For every kind of beast and bird, of reptile and creature of the sea, is tamed and has been tamed by mankind. But no man can tame the tongue. It is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. With it we bless our God and Father, and with it we curse men, who have been made in the similitude of God. Out of the same mouth proceed blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not to be so. Does a spring send forth fresh water and bitter from the same opening? Can a fig tree, my brethren, bear olives, or a grapevine bear figs? Thus no spring yields both salt water and fresh.

Matthew 12:33-37 NKJV
"Either make the tree good and its fruit good, or else make the tree bad and its fruit bad; for a tree is known by its fruit. Brood of vipers! How can you, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks. A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good things, and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things. But I say to you that for every idle word men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of judgment. For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned."

Matthew 7:15-20 NKJV
"Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes from thornbushes or figs from thistles? Even so, every good tree bears good fruit, but a bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot bear bad fruit, nor can a bad tree bear good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. Therefore by their fruits you will know them.

Luke 6:43-45 NKJV
"For a good tree does not bear bad fruit, nor does a bad tree bear good fruit. For every tree is known by its own fruit. For men do not gather figs from thorns, nor do they gather grapes from a bramble bush. A good man out of the good treasure of his heart brings forth good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart brings forth evil. For out of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaks.

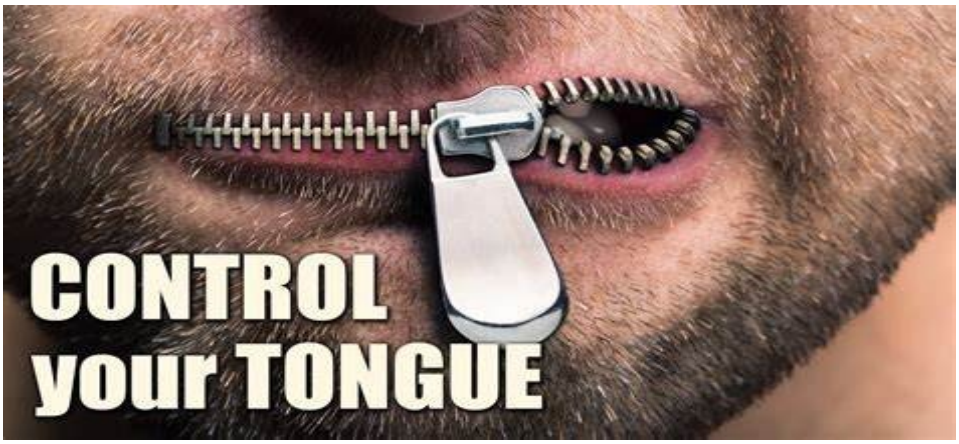
Matthew 9:14-17 NKJV
Then the disciples of John came to Him, saying, “Why do we and the Pharisees fast often, but Your disciples do not fast?” And Jesus said to them, “Can the friends of the bridegroom mourn as long as the bridegroom is with them? But the days will come when the bridegroom will be taken away from them, and then they will fast. No one puts a piece of unshrunk cloth on an old garment; for the patch pulls away from the garment, and the tear is made worse. Nor do they put new wine into old wineskins, or else the wineskins break, the wine is spilled, and the wineskins are ruined. But they put new wine into new wineskins, and both are preserved.”

Proverbs 18:21 NKJV
Death and life are in the power of the tongue, And those who love it will eat its fruit.

Ephesians 4:30-32 NKJV
And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And be kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God in Christ forgave you.

Galatians 5:22-23 NKJV
But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control. Against such there is no law.

- Your tongue can be an unruly evil full of deadly poison, you either bless or curse men. Out of the same mouth proceeds both blessings and curses which ought not to be so. If you do not stumble in word, you are a perfect man and able to control the whole body.



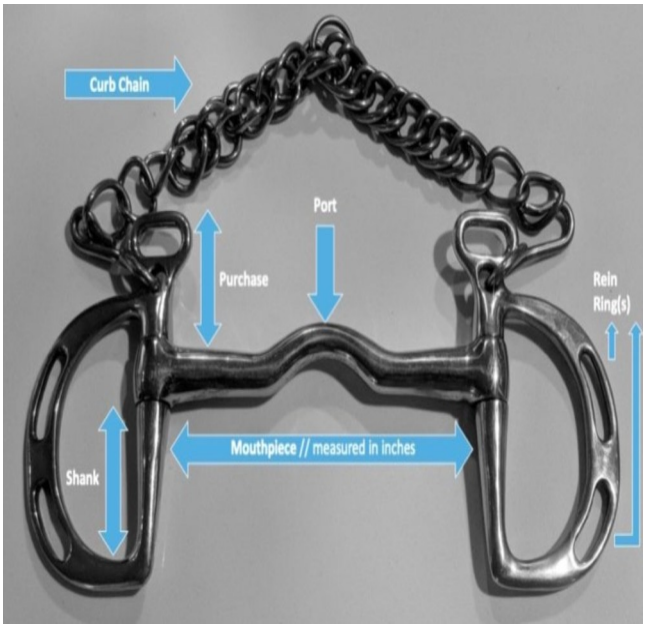
- Small rudder controlling large ships.





- You can control horses with bits in their mouth.





- Does a spring send forth fresh water and bitter water from the same opening?
- Therefore no spring yields both salt water and fresh water.





- Does new wine fit in old wine skins?





- Will you put a piece of unshrunk cloth on an old piece of garment? Will the patch not pull away from the garment and make the tear worse?





- You will know a tree **(you)** by the fruit it carries. A tree is not supposed to bear both good fruit and bad fruit.
- **Emotions becomes stirred in your heart and then you react upon those emotions and becomes words. Might not be verbally but also thoughts in your mind.**
- Do you carry the fruit of the Holy Spirit or do you grieve the Holy Spirit





How do you grieve the Holy Spirit?

1. Bitterness "**pikros**" = Using harsh words and sharp words to express yourself during conversations, might not be verbally but also in your mind.
2. Anger **"orge"**
3. Rage (wrath "**thoomos**"). Heated with anger, boiling or glowing.
4. Clamor "**kraugé**" – You would start to lift the tone of your voice and even scream at a person. The louder you talk, the more you think you will be heard (outcry).
5. Malice "**kakia**" = Desire to cause injury to a person through spoken words. You desire for harm to come upon others verbally.

REMEMBER:

The fruit of the Holy Spirit represents God's Character which are all emotions. Notice that certain emotions grieves the Holy spirit? You can't control the emotions being stirred in your heart but you can control how you react upon them.






Bramble bush (plant)
Bramble fruit
Fig tree
Figs
Stemless thistle
(looks like figs)
Wavyleaf thistle
(looks like a fig)


Grapevine tree
Grapes
Grapefruit tree
Blackthorn bush
(looks like grapes)
Vinedresser
Vine

WHEN JESUS CURSED THE FIG TREE [MARK 11:12-21]

Now the next day, when they had come out from Bethany, He was hungry. [13] And seeing from afar a fig tree having leaves, He went to see if perhaps He would find something on it. When He came to it, He found nothing but leaves, for it was not the season for figs. [14] In response Jesus said to it, "Let no one eat fruit from you ever again." And His disciples heard it.
Mark 11:12-14 NKJV

Now in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. And Peter, remembering, said to Him, "Rabbi, look! The fig tree which You cursed has withered away."
Mark 11:20-21 NKJV

TEST THE RICE EXPERIMENT



ANGER CURSES [PART 2]

In this section, a few Scriptures will be provided to show how people express anger through their actions and words. Their actions and words began with a thought. They chose not to reject the thought but to dwell on it. Soon, their anger grew as they thought more about what others had done wrong to them in the past. The moment you think about a specific person and what they did wrong to you, you may become angry with them. Because of unforgiveness, you may choose to remain angry all day. That anger can affect how you treat your family, employees, loved ones, and enemies throughout the day.

- One morning, a husband woke up and was unable to handle the conflict between his wife and children. He came very close to taking his anger out on his family. He then drove to work, where his boss and co-workers became a bit too much for him. This time, he was on the verge of expressing his emotions verbally. Eventually, he drove home and emotionally wounded his family because he was unable to control his anger. All day long, the demonic was fueling his anger and throwing gasoline on the fire.

DON'T ALLOW YOUR ANGER TO STEAL YOUR BLESSING

WHEN MOSES SINNED OUT OF HIS ANGER

Then the children of Israel, the whole congregation, came into the Wilderness of Zin in the first month, and the people stayed in Kadesh; and Miriam died there and was buried there. Now there was no water for the congregation; so they gathered together against Moses and Aaron. And the people contended with Moses and spoke, saying: "If only we had died when our brethren died before the LORD! Why have you brought up the assembly of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our animals should die here? And why have you made us come up out of Egypt, to bring us to this evil place? It is not a place of grain or figs or vines or pomegranates; nor is there any water to drink." So Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly to the door of the tabernacle of meeting, and they fell on their faces. And the glory of the LORD appeared to them. Then the LORD spoke to Moses, saying, "Take the rod; you and your brother Aaron gather the congregation together. Speak to the rock before their eyes, and it will yield its water; thus you shall bring water for them out of the rock, and give drink to the congregation and their animals." ***So Moses took the rod from before the LORD as He commanded him. And Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly together before the rock; and he said to them, "Hear now, you rebels! Must we bring water for you out of this rock?" Then Moses lifted his hand and struck the rock twice with his rod; and water came out abundantly, and the congregation and their animals drank.*** *Then the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron, "Because you did not believe Me, to hallow Me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore you shall not bring this assembly into the land which I have given them." This was the water of Meribah, because the children of Israel contended with the LORD, and He was hallowed among them.*
Numbers 20:1-13 NKJV

SIMON AND LEVI CURSED BY THEIR FATHER JACOB, BECAUSE OF WHAT THEY HAVE DONE OUT OF THEIR ANGER

"Simeon and Levi are brothers; Instruments of cruelty are in their dwelling place. [6] Let not my soul enter their council; Let not my honor be united to their assembly; ***For in their anger they slew a man, And in their self-will they hamstrung an ox. [7] Cursed be their anger, for it is fierce; And their wrath, for it is cruel! I will divide them in Jacob And scatter them in Israel.***
Genesis 49:5-7 NKJV

DO NOT BECOME FRIENDS WITH AN ANGRY PERSON

Make no friendship with an angry man, And with a furious man do not go, Lest you learn his ways And set a snare for your soul.
Proverbs 22:24-25 NKJV

An angry man stirs up strife, And a furious man abounds in transgression.
Proverbs 29:22 NKJV

ANGER SNARES YOU IN A TRAP. IT GRIEVES THE HOLY SPIRIT WHEN YOU ACT OUT OF YOUR ANGER, AND YOUR ACTIONS BECOME WORDS SPOKEN AND DEEDS DONE WITH MEMBERS OF YOUR BODY

"Be angry, and do not sin": do not let the sun go down on your wrath, nor give place to the devil. *Let him who stole steal no longer, but rather let him labor, working with his hands what is good, that he may have something to give him who has need.* ***Let no corrupt word proceed out of your mouth, but what is good for necessary edification, that it may impart grace to the hearers.*** *And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, wrath, anger, clamor, and evil speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And be kind to one another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God in Christ forgave you.*
Ephesians 4:26-32 NKJV

DO NOT SIN IN YOUR ANGER, WHEN ANGER BECOMES WORDS, IT BECOMES A DARK CURSE THAT YOU PLACE ON OTHER PEOPLES LIVES AND YOUR OWN.

HOW TO BREAK CURSES IN YOUR EVERYDAY LIFE?

I used to do this when I was still in the beginning of my relationship with Jesus. As I grew, the Lord taught me more about His spiritual armor **(Ephesians 6:12–20)** and why we need to wear it? When you are born again, the armor of God is placed on each believer as a corporate armor. Paul used a physical example to explain something spiritual. When you put on the armor of God, you are putting on Christ **(Romans 13:11-14)**. This means you walk in the commandments of Christ daily and maintain holiness, because if you don't, strange things might happen to you.

The Armor of God

- Girded my waist with the truth
- Breast plate of righteousness
- Shot my feet with the preparation of the Gospel of peace
- Shield of faith
- Helmet of Salvation
- Sword of the Spirit

I would often enter God's courtroom and ask Jesus to renew His full spiritual armor on my physical body for 24 hours. I would physically use my hands to put on the armor of God every day because I felt anxious and afraid of people cursing me. If I could do anything to prevent it, I would focus on the Armor of God but later on a realized I focused more on my daily ritual instead of Christ the Person to protect me. By verbally and physically renewing the armor of God on my body, I believed this would prevent strange things from happening to me, such as becoming ill, my car breaking down, or experiencing financial loss due to curses. If there was anything I could do to stop these attacks, I would make sure to put on the armor of God.

As I grew in my relationship with Jesus, the Holy Spirit revealed and taught me the true meaning of the Armor of God. Paul describes the armor as physical armor, but its meaning is spiritual. There is no need to put it on physically every day because you never took it off after your born-again experience. The symbolic meaning of the Armor of God is that you are putting on Christ, which means you are putting on holiness **(Romans 13:11–14).** But here's the truth, which I did not know back then, the only way to take off the armor is by sinning. Once you sin, you are wide open for the enemy to attack you with his fiery darts.

Example:

• When a person sin out of their anger they have taken off their **shoes of peace**. Satan will use sin to his advantage and will shoot his fiery darts (spiritual arrows)(demons) to steal, kill and destroy from you.

• If you make a promise to someone and did not keep your end of the bargain, that is called lying which means you have taken off your **belt of truth** and given the enemy legal ground to steal, kill and destroy from you.

Put on Christ

*[11] And do this, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep; for now our salvation is nearer than when we first believed. [12] The night is far spent, the day is at hand. Therefore let us cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. [13] Let us walk properly, as in the day, not in revelry and drunkenness, not in lewdness and lust, not in strife and envy. [14] **But put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh, to fulfill its lusts.***

Prayers to break Curses

The following prayers are not mandatory. Use it as you are lead in your heart by the Holy Spirit. If you have a lot of holes in your armor the enemy will use curses against you to cause harm and destruction and therefore these prayers are valid until you are cleansed.

- In the NAME OF JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH **[MARK 16:17]**.
- Take AUTHORITY **[LUKE 10:19-20]** over all the demon spirits associated with those curses.
- BIND the demon spirits **[MARK 3:27]**.

Behold, I [JESUS] give you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions [DEMON SPIRITS], and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you. Nevertheless, do not rejoice in this, that the spirits [DEMON SPIRITS] are subject to you, but rather rejoice because your names are written in heaven."
Luke 10:19-20 NKJV

No one can enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man. And then he will plunder his house.
Mark 3:27 NKJV

And these signs will follow those who believe: In My name [JESUS] they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues; they will take up serpents; and if they drink anything deadly, it will by no means hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover."
Mark 16:17-18 NKJV

1st Example [THIS PRAYER ONLY BRAKES PAST AND CURRENT CURSES, NOT FUTURE CURSES].

Say the following words out loud, no demon can hear your thoughts.

- In the name of Jesus **[MARK 16:17]**, I command every curse that is placed on my life, be broken now!
- In the name of Jesus, I take authority **[LUKE 10:19-20]** over any and all demon spirits associated with those curses.
- Be bound **[MARK 3:27]**.
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, right now and forever in Jesus name.

2nd Example [THIS PRAYER ONLY BRAKES PAST AND CURRENT CURSES, NOT FUTURE CURSES].

Say the following words out loud, no demon can hear your thoughts.

- In the name of Jesus **[MARK 16:17]**, I command every weapon formed against me “for today” shall not prosper, And every tongue which rises against me “for today” in judgement shall be condemned.

No weapon formed against you shall prosper, And every tongue which rises against you in judgment You shall condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, And their righteousness is from Me,” Says the Lord.
Isaiah 54:17 NKJV

3rd Example [THIS PRAYER BREAKS ANY PAST, CURRENT (PRESENT) AND FUTURE CURSES FOR THE FULL COURSE OF THE DAY].

WARNING!

Be careful before you enter the courtroom of God to petition against any and all witches, warlocks, and other people who are sending curses your way. If you curse others and speak evil over them, especially your enemies, how can you expect the Jesus to render judgment on your behalf and break curses for you? The Lord is holy, righteous, and just; measure yourself by His standard. If you curse others, you can expect to receive punishment seven fold if you enter the Lord's courtroom with an unrepentant heart.

The advantage of this prayer is that you may not always have time to break curses during the day. That is why Jesus breaks any past, present, and future curses for the day. This prayer is done only once per day.

PRAY:

- Father in the name of Jesus;
- Lord I am petitioning to enter your courtroom to stand in front of you as the ultimate supreme judge of the universe;
- My Lord I am requesting a court hearing;
- My Lord, will you please render judgment on behalf of MYSELF and all the people in this world that is sending curses towards me for the course of the day;
- My Lord, will you please render all of those curses NUL and VOID;
- And If it is Your will My Lord, will you please turn their tongues around in the spirit world and let them rather BLESS me instead of CURSING me.

This is a literal court case that takes place when you render judgment against Satan. If Satan finds one mistake in you, such as your having spoken evil words (curses) toward other people, Satan will use it against you. Satan will counterpetition you, and if his judgment is true, the Lord Jesus Christ—the ultimate Supreme Judge, who is holy, righteous, and just—will render judgment in Satan's favor because His judgment is based on truth. Do not go outside the boundaries set by God. God shows no partiality.

6. FORGIVE 70X7 [PERFECT HEART]

When Jesus said that we must forgive our brothers and sisters seventy times seven **(Matthew 18:21–35)**, He meant that our hearts should be so full of grace and love that we can forgive, no matter what they have done to wrong us.

*Then Peter came to Him **[Jesus]** and said, **"Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Up to seven times?" Jesus said to him, "I do not say to you, up to seven times, but up to seventy times seven.***
Matthew 18:21-35 NKJV

Strong's for 490 [70X7]: TAMIM (8549)
Original Word: תָּמִים
Part of Speech: Adjective
Transliteration: tamim
Phonetic Spelling: (taw-meem')
Definition: complete, sound, perfect

- 490 is the numerical value of the Hebrew word *tamim*. Your heart will never be perfect if you cannot forgive.
- Your heart must be so transformed by love that, no matter what your enemies do to you, you treat them with love. Let's say a husband and wife are at home when thieves break in and threaten to physically harm them. Instead of fighting them as you might have in your old life—with your fists or firearms **[Romans 12:19–21]**—you choose to treat them with love. You would rather fight evil with good by becoming a servant in your own home and serving your enemy **[Matthew 20:26–28] [Matthew 5:43-48]**, because by showing love, you might be the first person in their whole life to show them kindness and love. Your enemy might never have been taught what love is. They might have been abused as a child, seen their family murdered in front of them, and been taught that stealing and hurting others are the right ways to get what they want. **Try to understand why they are who they are by looking into their past, because mind control happens at a young age.**
- Forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing, as Jesus said while His enemies were hanging Him on a cross.

Matthew 20:26-28 New King James Version
[26] Yet it shall not be so among you; but ***whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant.*** *[27] And whoever desires to be first among you, let him be your slave— [28] just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to give His life a ransom for many."*

Matthew 5:43-48 New King James Version
Love Your Enemies
[43] "You have heard that it was said, 'You shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy. [44] But I say to you, ***love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you,*** *[45] that you may be sons of your Father in heaven; for He makes His sun rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust. [46] For if you love those who love you, what reward have you? Do not even the tax collectors do the same? [47] And if you greet your brethren only, what do you do more than others? Do not even the tax collectors do so? [48]* ***Therefore you shall be perfect, just as your Father in heaven is perfect.***

Romans 12:19-21 New King James Version
[19] *Beloved, do not avenge yourselves, but rather give place to wrath; for it is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay," says the Lord.* ***[20]*** *Therefore "If your enemy is hungry, feed him; If he is thirsty, give him a drink; For in so doing you will heap coals of fire on his head."*
[21] Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

7. ARE YOU ALLOWED TO MAINTAIN ANY GRUDGES AND BITTERNESS TOWARDS A PERSON? DO YOU CONTINUE TO SEEK REVENGE AFTER YOU HAVE FORGIVEN? ARE YOU STILL OFFENDED?

GRUDGES

When someone has wronged you in the past, and you refuse to forgive them and let it go, you may become angry and feel strong dislike whenever you think of them. You will hold on to these feelings until you forgive them.

BITTERNESS

Bitterness is anger and disappointment toward someone whom you feel has treated you unfairly **(resentment)**. When that person calls you, you may already feel bitter and complain about them. When they walk into your home, you may think, “Ag, look who’s here again!”

SEEKING REVENGE

Wanting harm to come to someone who has wronged you in the past. Vengeance can be as small as an insult or an attempt to get even. If you can’t get back at someone for what they’ve done, you may hope something bad will happen to them. When it does, you may feel good inside.

OFFENDED

See page 17

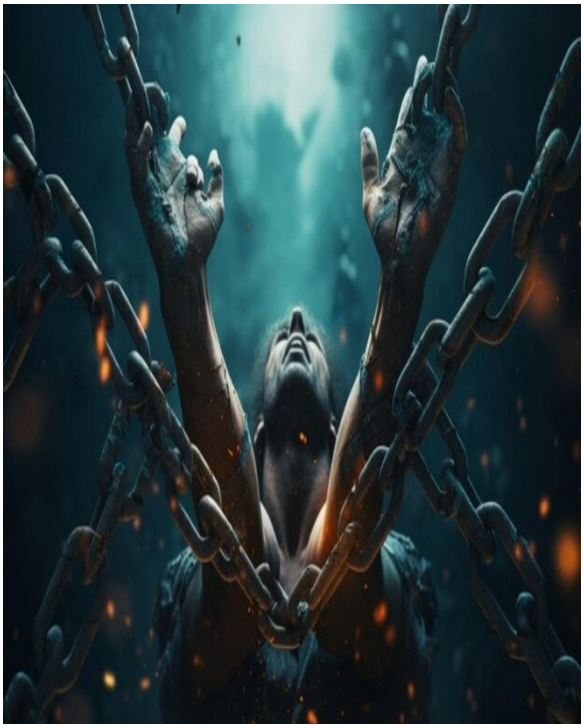
KEY POINTS TO CONSIDER BEFORE YOU PRAY THE FORGIVENESS PRAYER OVER EACH INDIVIDUAL PERSON,

FORGIVENESS IS MANY TIMES NOT A ONCE OFF PRAYER

- Remember forgiveness is not a once off prayer at the beginning. The more you pray, the easier the process of forgiveness becomes because your heart has become hardened over the years. Keep on praying the same prayer of forgiveness over certain people until you no longer become emotional when you think about them. Keep on forgiving until the heavy burden is lifted from your heart because your heart is in an open jail cell but tied up with chains held by demon spirits.
- The more you forgive the more soften your heart becomes **[Luke 7:47]. This is God's way to break your heart of stone.**

Luke 7:47 NKJV
Therefore I say to you, her sins, which are many, are forgiven, for she loved much. But to whom little is forgiven, the same loves little."





WRITE A LETTER TO EACH PERSON

- To make the process easier, write a letter to each person, give them a phone call, or, even better, speak to them in person. If they refuse to forgive you, that is okay; you do not need to receive their forgiveness. What matters is that your heart is cleansed before the Lord Jesus and that you receive forgiveness from the Father in heaven **(Matthew 6:14–15)**. Each person is responsible for their own salvation.



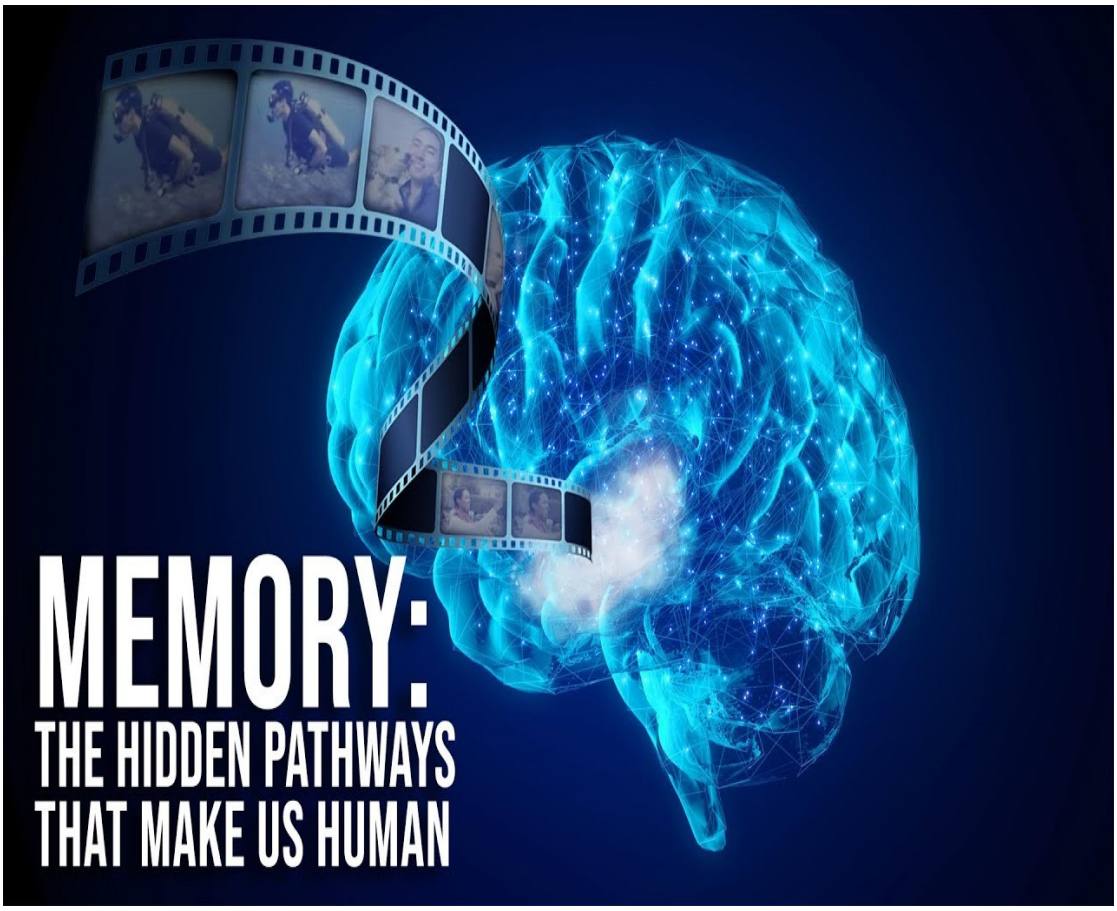


Matthew 6:14-15 NKJV
“For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

ABREACT IN TO THOSE MEMORY STATES

- The forgiveness prayer will bring no forgiveness if you simply speak the words as if you are reading from a scroll. You must understand what you are reading and forgive with your heart. It is not the words but the intentions of the heart that bring healing.
- Abreact in to that memory state when you and the person had conflict. Then transition out of the past. Once you are done, hand the "movie" that played out in your mind over to the Lord Jesus by finishing the prayer. This brings a tremendous amount of healing. Being remorseful for your sins brings much healing. **[2 Corinthians 7:10]**;

2 Corinthians 7:10 NKJV
*For **godly sorrow produces repentance leading to salvation**, not to be regretted; but the sorrow of the world produces death.*



TURN THE MIRROR TO YOURSELF

- Forgiveness removes the legal authority that Satan and his demons have over you. The demons cling to you like a magnet clings to a fridge because of unforgiveness. It is easy to see what others have done wrong to you, but turn the mirror around and examine yourself to see what you have done wrong to others **[2 Corinthians 13:5–6]**, using the laws of Christ and God's standards—not your own.

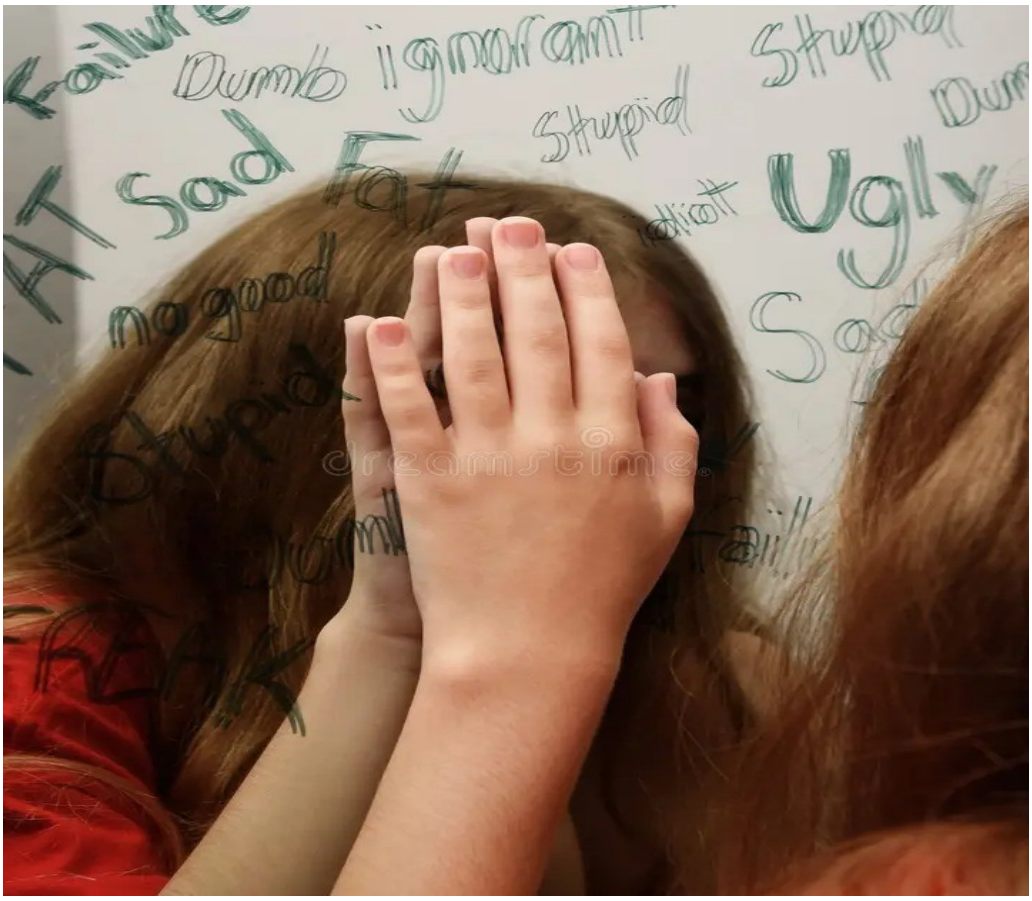
2 Corinthians 13:5-6 New King James Version
[5] Examine yourselves as to whether you are in the faith. Test yourselves. Do you not know yourselves, that Jesus Christ is in you?—unless indeed you are disqualified. [6] But I trust that you will know that we are not disqualified.





FORGIVE YOURSELF FIRST

- Self-hatred is one of the darkest burdens you can place on yourself. You ensnare yourself with many evil spirits that oppress you. The hardness on their faces reveals the hardness of their hearts caused by self-hatred. If you are hurting inside, then you will hurt others. What is hidden in your heart will flow out of your mouth.
  WHAT IS HIDDEN IN YOUR HEART WILL FLOW OUT OF YOUR MOUTH.
- There was once a lady who mentioned that there were times when she would look in the mirror and speak all sorts of curse words over herself, which gave the enemy legal ground to oppress her.



ALLOW JESUS TO BREAK YOUR HEART OF STONE

- Your heart is locked in a jail cell and has hardened over the years because of all the pain and hurt. Allow Jesus to break your heart of stone, crack it open, and soften your heart so healing can come. Your free-will choice is what is keeping you there.
- After you have forgiven, test yourself. You might realize spiritually that the chains have been removed from your heart. Many times, the demons that oppressed you because of unforgiveness will leave instantly **(Matthew 18:34, "the torturers")**.





8. PRAYER FOR FORGIVENESS [ENGLISH]

START YOUR PRAYER WITH THE 1st PARAGRAPH BELOW, BUT SAY IT ONLY ONCE. THEN REPEAT THE 2nd AND 3rd PARAGRAPHS FOR EACH PERSON'S NAME THAT YOU WROTE DOWN AND ARE READY TO FORGIVE.

1st PARAGRAPH

- Father in the name of Jesus;
- Lord, please remove the heart of stone and give me a heart of flesh;
- Lord, please renew my spirit and place Your Holy Spirit within me **[EZEKIEL 36:26-27]**;
- Lord, please fill all the empty, deep and dark areas that were infected with sin and by Satan and his Demons with the fruits of Your Holy Spirit which includes: Love, Joy, Peace, Kindness, Gentleness, Goodness, Faithfulness, Longsuffering [Patience] and Self-Control **[GALATIANS 5:22-23]**
- I thank you for Your Grace, Lord Jesus;

REPEAT THE 2nd AND 3rd PARAGRAPHS ON EACH INDIVIDUAL PERSON'S NAME THAT YOU WROTE DOWN AND READY TO FORGIVE.

2nd PARAGRAPH IS WHEN YOU ASK THE LORD TO FORGIVE YOU OF ANY AND ALL PAST WRONGS YOU HAVE COMMITTED AGAINST ANOTHER PERSON

2nd PARAGRAPH

- Father in the name of Jesus;
- Lord I confess to you **[1 John 1:9]** that I have sinned in all of the evil words that I have spoken towards "A" AND all of the evil emotions that I have towards "A" including Bitterness, Anger, Wrath [Irritation + Anger], Hatred, Clamor [Screaming], Jealousy, Malice, Resentment, Fear, Shame and any other form of EVIL EMOTIONS that I have towards "A"
- Lord, please forgive me, cleanse me and wash me clean with your precious blood **[1 John 1:7]**;
- Lord, please blot these sins out of your books **[Revelation 20:12]**;
- And remember them no more **[Hebrews 8:12]**;
- Lord, please help me with the temptation and the repentance process;

3rd PARAGRAPH IS WHEN YOU FORGIVE THE PERSON OF ALL PAST SINS THEY HAVE COMMITTED AGAINST YOU.

3rd PARAGRAPH

- Father in the name of Jesus;
- Lord, I forgive "A" for all the evil that he/she have done wrong towards me;
- Lord, I lift "A" up and place him/her underneath the feet of Lord Jesus Christ and bless him/her with the fullness of the blessings of GOD;
- Lord, I love "A" [REPEAT THREE TIMES (X3)]
- Lord, please help me to take all evil thoughts and emotions captive that I have towards "A" [2 CORINTHIANS 10:5] and help me to reject them;
- And I thank you for it in Jesus name;

LORD JESUS I FORGIVE MYSELF FOR WHAT I HAVE DONE

ONCE YOU HAVE FORGIVEN EACH PERSON INDIVIDUALLY BY NAME, USING THE 2nd AND THE 3rd PARAGRAPH, END YOUR PRAYER WITH THE 4th PARAGRAPH BELOW.

4th PARAGRAPH

- Father, in the name of Jesus,
- Lord, please HEAL MY HEART;
- Lord, please CLEANSE MY HEART [MAKE IT CLEAN]
- Lord, please PURIFY MY HEART [TO MAKE PURE – REMOVE ALL EVIL]
- Lord, please SANCTIFY MY HEART [TO SET APART FOR A SPECIAL PURPOSE]
- Intentions towards all the beautiful people that I had the privilege to forgive and receive forgiveness in return from You Lord because of what You have done for me on that tree;
- And I thank you for it in Jesus name I pray;
- Amen;

8. GEBED VIR VERGIFNES [AFRIKAANS]

BEGIN JOU GEBED DUER MET DIE 1STE PARAGRAAF TE BEGIN. JY SE DIE GEBED SLEGS 1 KEER ONGEAG HOEVEEL NAME JY OP JOU LYS HET. DAARNA MOET JY PARAGRAAF 2 EN PARAGRAAF 3 OP ELKE INDIVIDUELE NAAM OP JOU LYS WAT JY GEREED IS OM TE VERGEWE HERHAAL.

1st PARAGRAAF

- Vader, in die naam van Jesus;
- Here, verwyder my hart van steun, en gee my ‘n hart van vlees;
- Here, hernu my gees en vul my met U Heilige Gees [EZEKIEL 36:26-27];
- Here, laat die vrugte van die Heilige Gees naamlik liefde, blydskap, vrede, hangmoedigheid, vriendelikheid, goedheid, getrouheid, sagmoedigheid en selfbeheersing al die dele van my hart vul waar daar sondes was en waar Satan en sy Demone ‘n vas hou plek het **[GALATIANS 5:22-23]**;

HERHAAL PARAGRAAF 2 EN PARAGRAAF 3 OP ELKE INDIVIDUELE NAAM. PARAGRAAF 2 IS OM VIR HERE JESUS CHRISTUS VERGIFNESS TE VRA VIR WAT JY AAN DAARDIE PERSOON GEDOEN HET [MATTHUES 6:14-15] EN PARAGRAAF 3 IS WANNEER JY HULLE VERGEWE VIR ALLES WAT HULLE AAN JOU GEDOEN HET.

2de PARAGRAAF

- Vader, in die naam van Jesus;
- Here, ek belei **[1 JOHANNES 1:9]** al die kere waar ek bose woorde oor “NAAM VAN PERSOON” uitgespreek het.
- Asook alle bose emosies wat ek tans het teenoor “NAAM VAN PERSOON”. Dit sluit in: Bitterheid, Woede, Skree, Irretasie, Haat, Jaloesie en enige ander bose emosie **[GALASIERS 5:22-23]**.
- Here, asseblief vergewe my, reinig my hart en was my skoon met U bloed **[1 JOHANNES 1:7]**;
- Here, wis hierdie sondes **[OPENBARING 3:5]** uit U boeke uit **[OPENBARING 20:12]**;
- En onthou hulle nie meer nie **[HEBREERS 8:12]**;
- Here, help my asseblief met enige versoeking asook die bekerings proses;

3de PARAGRAAF

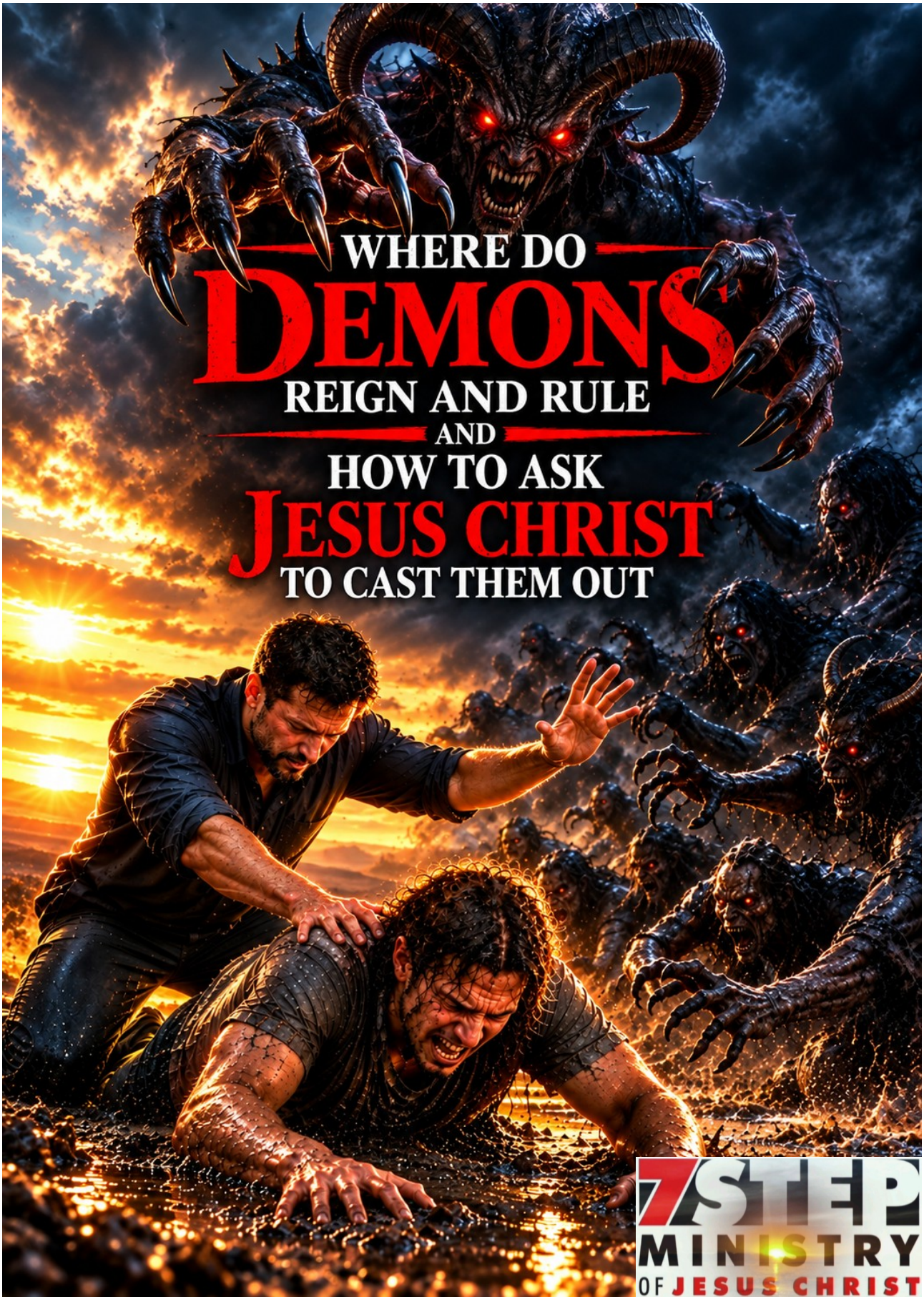
- Vader, in die naam van Jesus;
- Here, ek vergewe “NAAM VAN PERSOON” vir alles wat hy aan my gedoen het;
- Here, ek lig “NAAM VAN PERSOON” na U voete op en ek seen “NAAM VAN PERSOON” met die volheid van U Seeninge.
- Here, ek is lief vir “NAAM VAN PERSOON” X3;
- Here, help my om alle bose gedagtes en emosies gevange te neem **[2 KORINTIERS 10:5]** en dit onmiddelik te verwerp.
- Dankie vir U genade in Jesus naam;

HERE JESUS EK VERGEWE MY SELF VIR WAT EK GEDOEN HET

EINDIG JOU GEBED MET DIE 4de PARAGRAAF. HIERDIE PARAGRAAF WORD SLEGS EEN KEER HERHAAL

4de PARAGRAAF

- Vader, in die naam van Jesus;
- Here, GENEES my hart;
- Here, SUIWER my hart;
- Here, REINIG my hart;
- Here, maak my hart SKOON teenoor al die mooi mense wat ek die GELEENTHEID kon kry om te kan vergewe a.g.v U genade wat aan my gegee is wat U betaal het met U lewe aan daardie kruis;
- Amen;


WHERE DO
DEMONS
REIGN AND RULE
AND
HOW TO ASK
JESUS CHRIST
TO CAST THEM OUT
7STEP
MINISTRY
OF JESUS CHRIST

WHERE DO DEMONS REIGN AND RULE AND HOW TO ASK JESUS CHRIST TO CAST THEM OUT

INDEX

1. Jesus healed the sick by casting out demons
2. Do you know your authority in Jesus Christ
3. Can a Christian be demon possessed and can light and darkness dwell in a Christian
4. How to identify the thought **(voice)** that speaks to you in your mind.
5. How to identify a fallen angel.
6. How to identify a demon.
7. Open doors—Temple-defilement sins that defile your human spirit and give the enemy legal right to oppress and/or possess you.
8. How do you cast out demons
9. God has courtrooms to render judgment against Satan.
10. How do you receive deliverance from idolatry committed by your forefathers in both your father's and mother's bloodlines, where a familiar spirit could follow you all the way back to the third and fourth generations
11. How God deals with demons in our lives—Why does Jesus sometimes deliver you immediately from a mountain **(demon)**, and other times leave that stronghold in you
12. How does Satan manipulate the atmosphere
13. Put on the armor of God and anoint your property with oil
14. How do you **break curses**
    - → Demonized items in your home.
    - → Satanic signs on your property
    - → Jewelry can be cursed
    - → Curses placed on tattoos
    - → Sacrifices on your property **(animal/human)**
    - → Curses can be placed on money
    - → Curses placed on your animals
    - → Curse signs on your property **(Satanic signs)**
    - → How to anoint and dedicate ground to Jesus.
    - → How to cleanse and seal your home.

As I continued in the Ministry, I would travel in the Nissan 1400 vehicle and knock on random doors, evangelizing to whomever crossed my path.

*See the Website for more details on my testimony for this Ministry**. Search** for 7stepministry.org or see the **YouTube channel called 7 Step Ministry of Jesus Christ w/Quinten**. Search for the ministry's name on YouTube, go to the channel page, and click on* **Playlists**. *You'll find a playlist called "**On My Journey to Seek After God's Will for Mankind** **(PSALM 53:2)(Testimony)."***

Depending on who opened the door, I would introduce myself and, through the help of the Holy Spirit, discern where each person in the household are at in their walk with Lord. I would start with the 4 basic principals each believer must do to be correctly initiated into the Kingdom **(Acts 2:38)(Acts 19:1-10).**

- Believe in the Lord Jesus Christ
- Repent off your sins
- Be Baptized with water
- Receive the gift of the Holy Spirit

While doing ministry work in people's homes, I would sleep at the given households, eat what the family provides, for the **laborer are worthy of his wages (Matthew 10:5-15) (Luke 101-12).** My job as an employee for King Jesus is to 1st seek after His righteousness. Which means Jesus wants to give me His righteousness and He does it in small tiny dozes because there are many areas of my heart where darkness dwells **(Matthew 6:22-23)(Luke 11:33-36)** and tares **(Matthew 13:24-30)** that needed to be uprooted out of my heart. At the same time, the Lord builds and forms His Kingdom in my heart because the Kingdom of God is within **(Luke 17:20-21)(Romans 14:17). So, the way I live life, people should always see that I am a heavenly Citizen who are sent by the King**. Each household is different. After those in the household are correctly initiated into the Kingdom i will then discern where I can further build the Person Jesus Christ on their foundations **(1 Corinthians 3:5-15).** As the Lord builds His IMAGE in my heart, so I do likewise to others.

Some families would invite me into their homes for a quick coffee; others would invite me to spend a few days with them. With some, I would stay for a week or a few months. Each household is different. Many times, I would knock on random doors, but no one would be interested in listening to the Gospel. My finances would be very low, and I would not be able to afford to rent a place. Instead, I would be led by the Spirit to camp out in the vehicle at random spots and sleep there, as the Lord willed.

Here is the thing… My body started to show strange symptoms. There were nights when I had anxiety to the point that I could hardly fall asleep and would continuously move my feet up and down. I would have nightmares in which a sexual dream was injected into my mind late at night or early in the morning. I would wake up just after seed had been spilled, with no control over it. I would be supernaturally pushed down on my bed and could hardly move or speak a word? I would suffer from depression, anxiety, suicidal thoughts and fear.

How can I say, "Jesus gained victory at the cross **(Colossians 2:6-15)**," yet I am not walking in victory and are tormented to the point that I almost want to give up on the ministry?

This soon lead to a series of questions and instead of giving up I demanded answers!? I humbled myself in front of the Lord, I cried out and even sometimes screaming to the Lord to show me why the enemy are allowed to torment me?

I CALLED OUT TO JESUS TO HEAL, DELIVER AND RESCUE ME

- Romans 10:13
- Joel 2:32
- Psalms 88
- Jeremiah 33:3

Romans 10:13 New King James Version
*13 For "**whoever calls on the name of the LORD shall be saved**."*

Joel 2:32 King James Version
*32 And it shall come to pass, that **whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered**: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.*

Psalm 88:1-4 New King James Version
A Prayer for Help in Despondency
*O LORD, God of my salvation, **I have cried out day and night before You.***
2 Let my prayer come before You; Incline Your ear to my cry. 3 For my soul is full of troubles, And my life draws near to the grave. 4 I am counted with those who go down to the pit; I am like a man who has no strength,

Jeremiah 33:33 New King James Version
*3 '**Call to Me, and I will answer you, and show you great and mighty things, which you do not know.'***

Interesting enough, the Lord did not remove the torment. Instead, He chose to teach me why the enemy had LEGAL RIGHT to do to me as he currently is? I quickly realize that I am lacking God's wisdom and knowledge and eventually a few scriptures came to my mind

- Isaiah 5:13-14
- Hosea 4:6
- Proverbs 2:4

Hosea 4:6 NKJV
My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. *Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will reject you from being priest for Me; Because you have forgotten the law of your God, I also will forget your children.*

Isaiah 5:13-14 NKJV
[13] Therefore my people have gone into captivity, Because they have no knowledge; *Their honorable men are famished, And their multitude dried up with thirst. [14] Therefore Sheol has enlarged itself And opened its mouth beyond measure; Their glory and their multitude and their pomp, And he who is jubilant, shall descend into it.*

Proverbs 2:4 NKJV
[4] If you seek her as silver, And search for her as for hidden treasures;

I was desperate and the Lord heard my cries and set me off on a learning school. Remember when I said, "**You will know a tree by the fruit it carries**?"



The 1st root I had to deal with was Unforgiveness, which we have already discussed. Once I could forgive around 80 people, the fruit of my tree started to change and mature into the fruit of the Holy Spirit. It was strange for me to have a sense of control over my anger, bitterness, wrath, clamor, and malice. These were the usual emotions stirred in my heart. Did my Unforgiveness give the enemy a place in my life?

- **Place (5117) in the Greek are translated into topos**

Original Word: τόπος, ου, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: topos
Phonetic Spelling: (top'-os)
Definition: a place

topos means: a place, region, seat; an opportunity, any portion, inhabited place, passage, space, open door, legal right, foot hold

I have literally open a door for the Devil to steal, kill and destroy from me **(John 10:10)**. He obtained the legal right through my unforgiveness. **The tormentors (torturers) had the right to control my human emotions** as quoted in **Matthew 18:33-34**

33 Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, just as I had pity on you?' 34 **And his master was angry, and delivered him to the torturers** until he should pay all that was due to him. 35 **"So My heavenly Father also will do to you if each of you, from his heart, does not forgive his brother his trespasses."**

My emotions were fueled by the demonic, and the moment I could forgive, Jesus set the Captives free **(Isaiah 61:1-3),** because I am not working towards victory but from a place of victory. Only what Christ did for me on the cross could crush Satan under my feet **(Romans 16:20)** and destroy the works of the Devil in my life **(1 John 3:8)**. I no longer had an excuse to live in the flesh, because what Christ did placed me in a position of an overcomer **(1 John 2:12-14).** Because I refused to remain ignorant of Satan's devices **(2 Corinthians 2:11),** the Devil could no longer use me to do his will **(2 Timothy 2:23-26) (Ephesians 2:2).**

Isaiah 61:1-3 New King James Version
61"The Spirit of the Lord God *is* upon Me, Because the Lord has anointed Me **(Jesus Christ)** To preach good tidings to the poor; **He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, To proclaim liberty to the captives, And the opening of the prison to *those who are* bound;**

2 Corinthians 2:11 New King James Version
11 **lest Satan should take advantage of us; for we are not ignorant of his devices.**

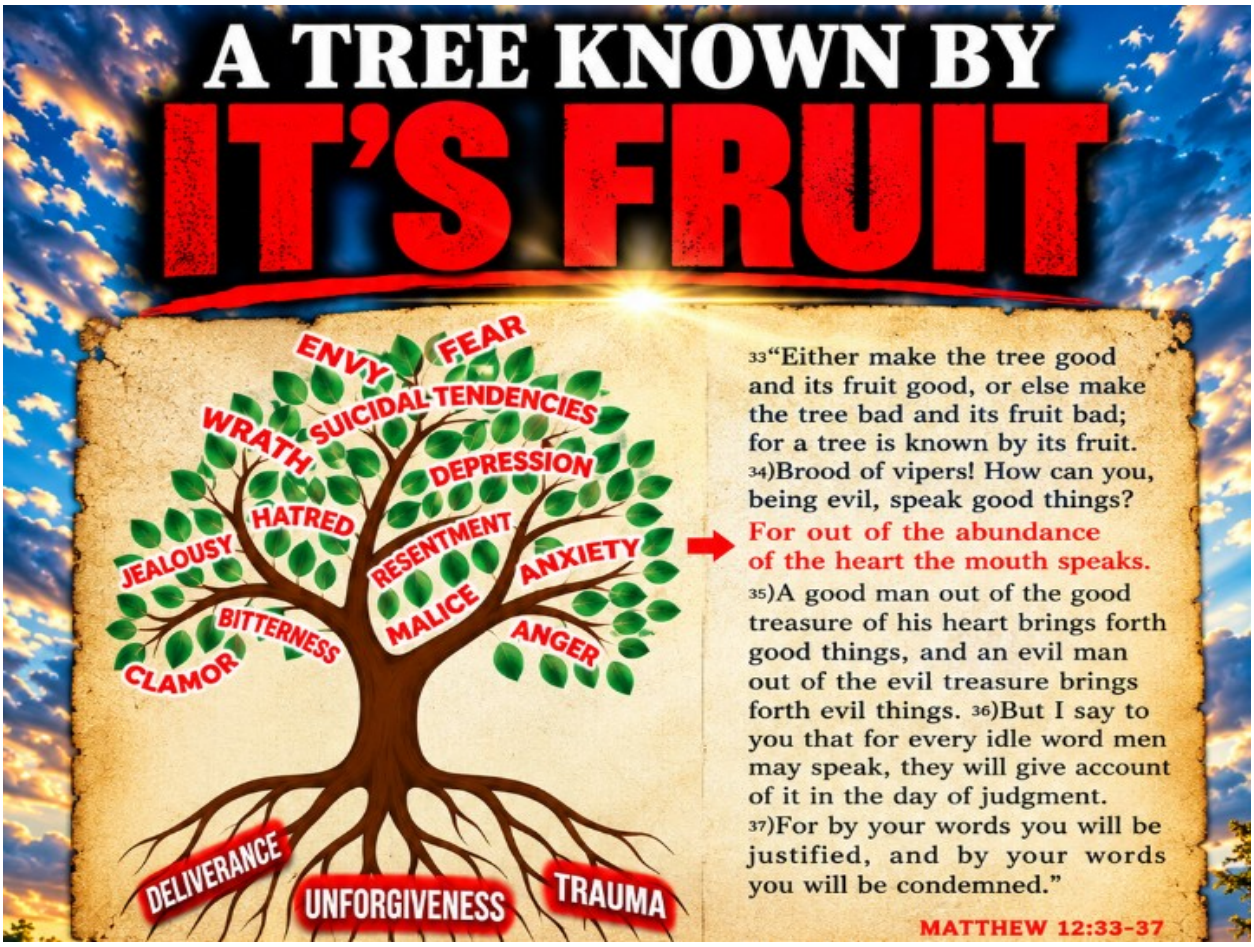
1 John 3:8 New King James Version
8 He who sins is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose **the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil**.

Romans 16:20 New King James Version
20 And **the God of peace will crush Satan under your feet shortly**. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

1 John 2:12-14 New King James Version
12 I write to you, little children, Because your sins are forgiven you for His name's sake.
13 I write to you, fathers, Because you have known Him who is from the beginning. I write to you, young men, **Because you have overcome the wicked one.**
I write to you, little children, Because you have known the Father. 14 I have written to you, fathers, Because you have known Him *who is* from the beginning. I have written to you, young men, Because you are strong, and the word of God abides in you, **And you have overcome the wicked one.**

Ephesians 2:2 New King James Version
2 in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, **the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience**,

.2 Timothy 2:23-26 New King James Version
[23] But avoid foolish and ignorant disputes, knowing that they generate strife. [24] And a servant of the Lord must not quarrel but be gentle to all, able to teach, patient, [25] in humility correcting those who are in opposition, **if God perhaps will grant them repentance, so that they may know the truth, [26] and that they may come to their senses and escape the snare of the devil, having been taken captive by him to do his will.**



My 2nd root I had to deal with was that I had to become a detective. I was set on a series of investigations to find out why the Devil had the right to torment me and how he got in if Jesus and the Holy Spirit reside in my temple. Can light and darkness dwell in the same place? If not, then why does the Devil have the right to torment me? I found the following fascinating? Even though I believe and follow the Lord Jesus Christ and baptized with the Holy Spirit I was still not yet whole but had individual broken peaces of my heart who needed the righteousness of God.

Let me ask a few questions. If a person is still addicted to pornographic material, masturbation, fornication, adultery, or any other form of addiction, such as drugs, is the Holy Spirit truly residing in that part of the person's heart? Will the Holy Spirit lead you into sin? The function of the Holy Spirit is described in **John 16:8:** He will convict you of sin, prepare you for Judgment Day, and teach you the laws of Christ.

So, the Holy Spirit comes in to cleanse; He doesn't wait for you to be cleansed before entering your temple. So, if a person is still living in active sin, a different stronghold (spirit) is operative in that part of the person's heart. How can a person say, "I believe in Jesus," yet occasionally engage with pornographic material and masturbation? How can a person say, "I love Jesus," yet still be caught up in daily drug use? Scripture says that love is revealed through your actions, not empty words that are in vain **(John 14:15) (1 John 2:4)(Luke 6:46)(Matthew 15:8-18)**

I have come to the conclusion that many are true born-again believers, but the Devil has a legal right to keep them captive to do his will. Before you misunderstand what I am trying to say I need to ask you a question: What is the Goal for Christianity? If you think you only need to go through the justification process, I want to tell you that there is more. You are not like the thief on the cross, busy dying, are you? God expects more of you, and He has given you the necessary tools to achieve it. The moment you enter Christianity, you are Justified, but Sanctification is a daily process. If you are desperate to overcome you bad behavior, then only might you be interested in dealing with the 2nd root of your tree. Crucifying your bad behavior and mature in to the fruit of the Spirit. Because the beginning of Salvation is born again but the goal of Salvation is maturity. In the original Greek, maturity means **"teleios".**

◄ 5046. teleios ►

Strong's Lexicon

teleios: Perfect, complete, mature, full-grown

Original Word: τέλειος
Part of Speech: Adjective
Transliteration: teleios
Pronunciation: TEH-lei-os
Phonetic Spelling: (tel'-i-os)
Definition: Perfect, complete, mature, full-grown
Meaning: **perfect, (a) complete in all its parts, (b) full grown, of full age, (c) specially of the completeness of Christian character.**

Word Origin: Derived from the Greek word τέλος (telos), meaning "end" or "completion."
Corresponding Greek / Hebrew Entries: - תָּמִים (tamiym) - Strong's Hebrew 8549, meaning "complete, whole, entire, sound."
Usage: **In the New Testament, "teleios" is used to describe something that has reached its end or purpose, signifying completeness or maturity.** It often refers to spiritual maturity or moral perfection, indicating a state of being fully developed in character and faith. **Cultural and Historical Background:** In the Greco-Roman world, the concept of "teleios" was associated with achieving one's purpose or reaching a state of maturity. Philosophers like Aristotle used the term to describe the ultimate goal or end of a process. In the Jewish context, the idea of perfection was linked to living in accordance with God's laws and achieving spiritual maturity.

WHEN THE CHRISTIAN CHARACTER IS COMPLETE AND PERFECT IN ALL OF IT'S PARTS

THE GOAL FOR CHRISTIANITY IS QUOTED IN EPHESIANS 4:13

till we all come to the unity of the faith and of the **(FULL)** knowledge of the Son of God, to a perfect man **(LEVEL OF MATURITY)**, ***to the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ***; that we should no longer be children, tossed to and fro and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, in the cunning craftiness of deceitful plotting, but, speaking the truth in love, **may grow up in all things into Him who is the head—Christ**

THERE ARE TWO AREAS IN YOUR LIFE WHERE JESUS WANTS YOU TO HAVE ASCENDANCY WITH HIM, TO REIGN AND RULE WITH HIM ON EARTH ALREADY.

1. Resurrection Union [1 Corinthians 15:50-58]

To have power over your sinful nature, Jesus gives you the power to overcome any sin you are caught up in. Once you overcome a specific sin, you can boldly say, "O Death, where is your sting? O Hades, where is your victory?"

1 Corinthians 15:50-58 NKJV
Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; nor does corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I tell you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed— in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible has put on incorruption, and this mortal has put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written: "Death is swallowed up in victory.**" "O Death, where is your sting? O Hades, where is your victory?"** The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that your labor is not in vain in the Lord.



2. Ascension Union [Ephesians 2:5-6]

Jesus gives you the authority to displace Satan, the principalities and powers, the rulers of the darkness of this age, and the spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places who are operative and active in your life.

I am regressing you back to my testimony, I have explained how my emotions were occupied by demonic entities and could no longer control certain emotions such as bitterness, anger, wrath, hate envy, clamor, malice, depression, anxiety, fear, anger and lust."



Ascension union with Jesus means displacing the whole Dark Satanic kingdom at work in your life. This means getting rid of the evil spirits that cause you to backslide and hinder you from putting on the full image of Christ—His character, His divine nature, and the attributes of His humanity. If you do not deal with demonic entities attached to your human spirit **(2 Corinthians 7:1)** because of unresolved roots, you will face all sorts of satanic opposition, obstacles, spiritual mountains, difficulties, and blockages that will hinder you from being conformed to the full image of Christ.

2 Corinthians 7:1 New King James Version
[7] Therefore, having these promises, beloved, **let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God**.

The whole Body of Christ is joined together as a Cooperate Messiah on Earth, with Christ as the head of His body. While Jesus Christ the person are seated in the 3rd heaven at the right hand of God the Father, you who are in Christ, are joined through the Holy Spirit and spiritually seated with Jesus on the right hand of God the Father **(Ephesians 2:5-6) (Ephesians 1:17-23)(Matthew 16:13-20)**. Once you understand your authority in Christ you will no longer allow the enemy to play you as a puppet

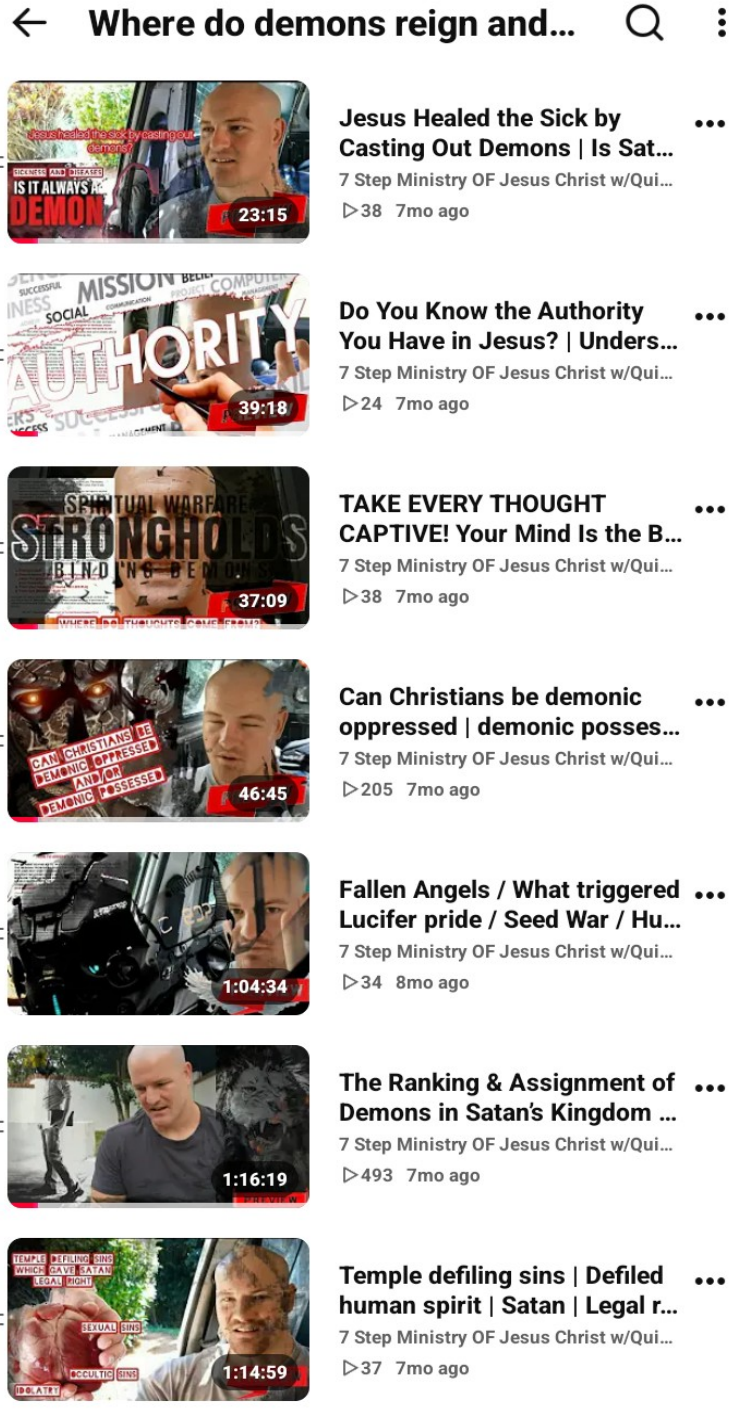
Ephesians 2:5-6 NKJV
even when we were dead in trespasses (justified), **made us alive together with Christ** (by grace you have been saved), **and raised us up together, and made us sit together in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus**,

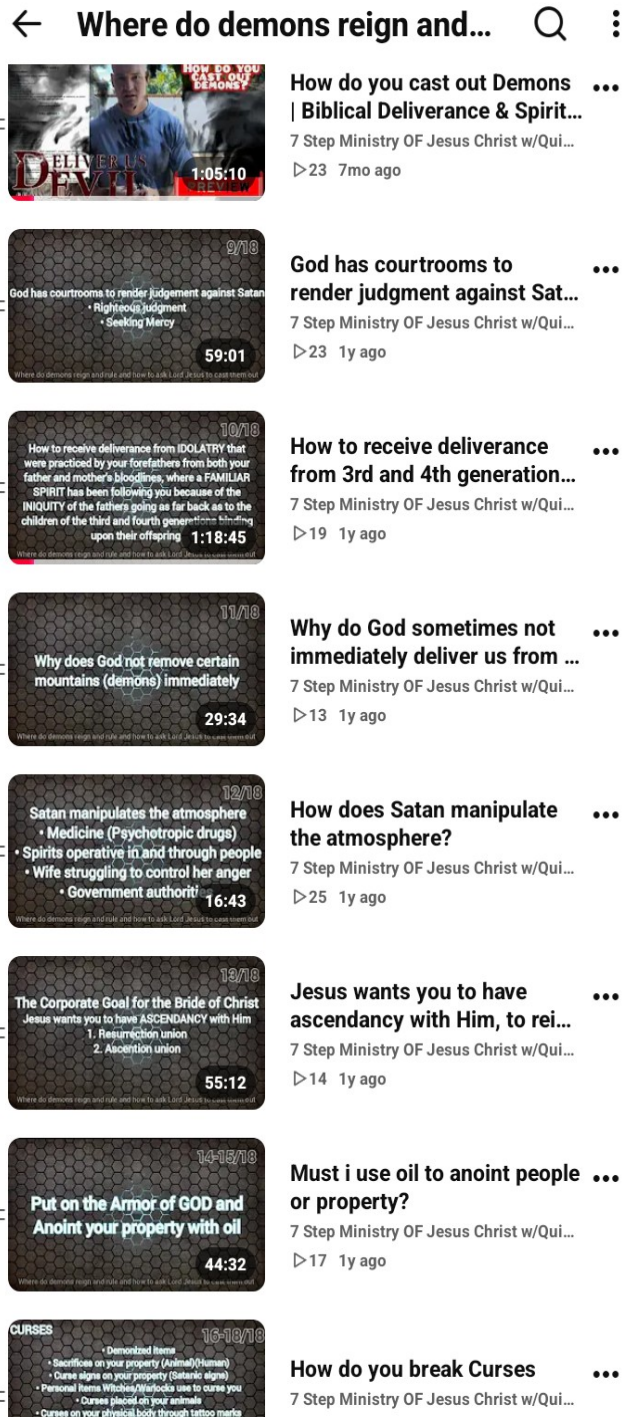


If your heart is set on God's Character then you will do whatever it takes to look like Him. Once you do, you will be as me and seek solutions for your bad behavior

Below, I have released a full discipleship program on how to cast out demons. I want to walk you through a complete program the Lord has taught me over the years in ministry. Please see the index to see which main topics will be discussed.

See the Website for this Ministry. ***Search*** *for* [*7stepministry.org*](7stepministry.org) *or see the* ***YouTube channel called 7 Step Ministry of Jesus Christ w/Quinten****. Search for the ministry's name on YouTube, go to the channel page, and click* ***Playlists****. You'll find a playlist called "****Where do demons reign and rule and how to ask Jesus Christ to cast them out.****" Once you click on the Playlist, you will find the videos recorded for this particular teaching. As you follow the teaching in the book, you can also view it on video. Please note that the videos might be updated in the future, Lord willing.*





JESUS HEALED THE SICK BY CASTING OUT DEMONS.

THE MAJORITY OF SICKNESS, DISEASE AND EARLY DEATH WERE CAUSED BY SATAN AND HIS DARK SATANIC KINGDOM OPPRESSING PEOPLE

- I am not saying that all sickness, disease, or causes of death are demonic.
- Yes, I believe a person can become sick from drinking poison or become paralyzed due to a car accident.
- What I am saying is that, biblically, the majority of the healings Jesus performed were due to Satan oppressing people, and Satan had the right to do so because of sin.





SATAN OPPRESSING PEOPLE





SATAN HOLDING PEOPLE IN CAPTIVITY





Peter speaking to the house of Cornelius [Acts 10:38]

Acts 10:38 (New King James Version)
[38] how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Spirit and with power, who went about doing good and ***healing all who were oppressed by the devil, for God was with Him.***

Prophecy in Isaiah 61:1–3 and Luke 4:17–19 about Jesus opening the prison to those who are bound and healing all those who are oppressed

Isaiah 61:1-3 (New King James Version)
The Good News of Salvation
61 "The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon Me, Because the LORD has anointed Me
To preach good tidings to the poor; He has sent Me to ***heal the brokenhearted,***
To proclaim liberty to the captives, And the opening of the prison to those who are bound; *[2] To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, And the day of vengeance of our God; To comfort all who mourn, [3] To console those who mourn in Zion,*
To give them beauty for ashes, The oil of joy for mourning, The garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; That they may be called trees of righteousness, The planting of the LORD, that He may be glorified."

Luke 4:17-19 (New King James Version)
[17] And He was handed the book of the prophet Isaiah. And when He had opened the book, He found the place where it was written: [18] "The Spirit of the LORD is upon Me, Because He has anointed Me To preach the gospel to the poor; ***He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, To proclaim liberty to the captives*** *And recovery of sight to the blind,* ***To set at liberty those who are oppressed****; [19] To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD."*

What does sin have to do with sickness?
Can Satan steal, kill and destroy as he chooses? [Matthew 9:1-8]

Matthew 9:1-8 (New King James Version) ***Jesus Forgives and Heals a Paralytic***
So He got into a boat, crossed over, and came to His own city. [2] Then behold, they brought to Him a paralytic lying on a bed. When Jesus saw their faith, He said to the paralytic, "Son, be of good cheer; your sins are forgiven you." [3] And at once some of the scribes said within themselves, "This Man blasphemes!" [4] But Jesus, knowing their thoughts, said, "Why do you think evil in your hearts? [5] ***For which is easier, to say, 'Your sins are forgiven you,' or to say, 'Arise and walk'?*** *[6] But that you may know that the Son of Man has power on earth to forgive sins"—then He said to the paralytic, "Arise, take up your bed, and go to your house." [7] And he arose and departed to his house. [8] Now when the multitudes saw it, they marveled[a] and glorified God, who had given such power to men.*

Many were healed of sickness caused by evil spirits. [Matthew 8:14-17]

Matthew 8:14-17 (New King James Version) ***Peter's Mother-in-Law Healed***
[14] *Now when Jesus had come into Peter's house, He saw* ***his wife's mother lying sick with a fever. [15] So He touched her hand, and the fever left her.*** *And she arose and served them.*

Many Healed in the Evening
[16] *When evening had come, they brought to Him* ***many who were demon-possessed. And He cast out the spirits with a word, and healed all who were sick, [17] that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet [Isaiah 53:4], saying:***

"He Himself took our infirmities
And bore our sicknesses."

Many woman healed of evil spirits [Luke 8:1-3]

Luke 8:1-3 (New King James Version) ***Many Women Minister to Jesus***
[8] *Now it came to pass, afterward, that He went through every city and village, preaching and bringing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God. And the twelve were with Him, [2]* ***and certain women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities*** *—Mary called Magdalene, out of whom had come seven demons, [3] and Joanna the wife of Chuza, Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others who provided for Him from their substance.*

A deliverance is taking place
[Luke 13:10-17 + Matthew 16:13-20]

Luke 13:10-17 (New King James Version) ***A Spirit of Infirmity***
[10] Now He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath. [11] And behold, there was a woman who had a ***spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bent over and could in no way raise herself up.*** *[12] But when Jesus saw her, He called her to Him and said to her,* ***"Woman, you are loosed from your infirmity****." [13] And He laid His hands on her, and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. [14] But the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath; and he said to the crowd, "There are six days on which men ought to work; therefore come and be healed on them, and not on the Sabbath day." [15] The Lord then answered him and said, "Hypocrite! Does not each one of you on the Sabbath loose his ox or donkey from the stall, and lead it away to water it? [16]* ***So ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound—think of it—for eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath?"*** *[17] And when He said these things, all His adversaries were put to shame; and all the multitude rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by Him.*

Matthew 16:13-20 (New King James Version) ***Peter Confesses Jesus as the Christ***
[13] When Jesus came into the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, "Who do men say that I, the Son of Man, am?" [14] So they said, "Some say John the Baptist, some Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of the prophets." 15 He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" [16] Simon Peter answered and said, "You are the Christ, the Son of the living God." [17] Jesus answered and said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah, for flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but My Father who is in heaven. [18] ***And I also say to you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. [19] And I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven."*** *[20] Then He commanded His disciples that they should tell no one that He was Jesus the Christ.*



EXCEPT FOR ONE OCCASION:

The disciples asked the perfect question because they knew what caused sickness most of the time [John 9:1-3].

John 9:1-3 (New King James Version) ***A Man Born Blind Receives Sight***
Now as Jesus passed by, ***He saw a man who was blind from birth.*** [2] ***And His disciples asked Him, saying, "Rabbi, who sinned, this man or his parents, that he was born blind?"*** [3] *Jesus answered, "Neither this man nor his parents sinned, but that the works of God should be revealed in him.*





DO YOU KNOW YOUR AUTHORITY IN JESUS CHRIST

Have you ever been involved in a deliverance?
Can you identity your AUTHORITY in Christ?

Luke 13:10-17 (New King James Version)

A Spirit of Infirmity

[10] Now He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath. [11] And behold, there was a woman who had a ***spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bent over and could in no way raise herself up.*** *[12] But when Jesus saw her, He called her to Him and said to her,* ***"Woman, you are loosed from your infirmity****." [13] And He laid His hands on her, and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God. [14] But the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath; and he said to the crowd, "There are six days on which men ought to work; therefore come and be healed on them, and not on the Sabbath day." [15] The Lord then answered him and said, "Hypocrite! Does not each one of you on the Sabbath loose his ox or donkey from the stall, and lead it away to water it?* ***[16] So ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound—think of it—for eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath?"*** *[17] And when He said these things, all His adversaries were put to shame; and all the multitude rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by Him.*

Matthew 16:13-20 (New King James Version)

Peter Confesses Jesus as the Christ

[13] When Jesus came into the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, "Who do men say that I, the Son of Man, am?" [14] So they said, "Some say John the Baptist, some Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of the prophets." [15] He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" [16] Simon Peter answered and said, "You are the Christ, the Son of the living God." [17] Jesus answered and said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah, for flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but My Father who is in heaven. ***[18] And I also say to you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. [19] And I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven."*** *[20] Then He commanded His disciples that they should tell no one that He was Jesus the Christ.*

Luke 10:19-20 New King James Version

[19] Behold, ***I give you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy****, and nothing shall by any means hurt you. [20] Nevertheless do not rejoice in this,* ***that the spirits are subject to you, but rather rejoice because your names are written in heaven."***

WORLDLY AUTHORITY

- Policeman
- Traffic officer

When a police officer or traffic officer stands beside the road wearing a uniform and badge. it identifies their authority. If they weren't wearing either, would you still stop when they pull you over? If they were in civilian clothes, would you still stop or listen to what they have to say?





HEAVENLY AUTHORITY

I was in Alexander Bay, helping someone with counseling. You could read the Bible and pray with him, and almost nothing would happen. But the moment i took authority over the demons possessing him, they would manifest. His tongue would roll out, he would stagger as if drunk, the demons would control his body, and he would make strange sounds with his tongue. That was when I understood the true meaning of authority in Christ. You are here to represent a King and His Kingdom, and Satan's kingdom trembles when they hear a servant of the King proclaiming His name **[James 2:19] [Hebrews 10:31].**

James 2:19 New King James Version
[19] You believe that there is one God. You do well. Even the demons believe—and tremble!

Hebrews 10:31 New King James Version
[31] It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

The Church is described as a human body. This whole body is known as "the Christ" [1 Corinthians 12:12]. Each part (organic member) is joined in the Holy Spirit [2 Corinthians 1:21–22] and seated with Jesus at the right hand of God the Father [Ephesians 2:5–6] in the third heaven. This body is known as a corporate Messiah. There are three heavens [2 Corinthians 12:1–3], and Satan reign and rule in the second heaven [Ephesians 2:2] [1 John 5:19].

1 Corinthians 12:12 (New King James Version)
*12 For as the body is one and has many members, but all the members of that one body, being many, are one body, so also is **[the]** Christ.*

2 Corinthians 1:21-22 New King James Version
21 Now He who establishes us with you in Christ and has anointed us is God , 22 who also has sealed us and given us the Spirit in our hearts as a guarantee.

Ephesians 2:5-6 New King James Version
*5 even when we were dead in trespasses, **made us alive together with Christ (by grace you have been saved), 6 and raised us up together, and made us sit together in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus,***

2 Corinthians 12:1-3 New King James Version
The Vision of Paradise
*It is doubtless not profitable for me to boast. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord: 2 **I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago—whether in the body I do not know, or whether out of the body I do not know, God knows—such a one was caught up to the third heaven.** 3 And I know such a man—whether in the body or out of the body I do not know, God knows—*

Ephesians 2:2 New King James Version
*in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the **prince** of the **power** of the **air**, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience,*

Strongs: AIR G109
Original Word: ἀήρ, ἀέρος, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: aér
Phonetic Spelling: (ah-ayr')
Definition: air
Usage: air, the lower air we breathe, atmosphere.

ἀήρ, ἀέρος, ὁ (ἄημι, ἄω (cf. ἄνεμος, at the beginning)), **the air** (particularly the lower and denser, as distinguished from the higher and rarer ὁ αἰθήρ, cf. Homer, Iliad 14, 288), **the atmospheric region:** Acts 22:23; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Revelation 9:2; Revelation 16:17; ὁ ἄρχων τῆς ἐξουσίας τοῦ ἀέρος in Ephesians 2:2 signifies 'the ruler of the powers (spirits, see ἐξουσία 4 c. ββ.) **in the air,' i. e. the devil, the prince of the demons that according to Jewish opinion fill the realm of air**

1 John 5:19 New King James Version
*We know that we are of God, and the whole world lies under the **sway [Sphere] [Atmosphere] [Heavens]** of the wicked one.*

Strongs: HEAVEN 3772

Original Word: οὐρανός, οῦ, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: ouranos
Phonetic Spelling: (oo-ran-os')
Definition: heaven
Usage: heaven, (a) the visible heavens: **the atmosphere**, **the sky**, **the starry heavens**, (b) the spiritual heavens.

I, Quinten Badenhorst, have no power to heal the sick, cleanse leper, raise the dead, or cast out demons. Jesus is the healer, deliverer, and rescuer (Acts 4:1–12). I am not the Wonderful Counselor (Isaiah 9:6). Jesus is the source of all knowledge and wisdom (1 Corinthians 1:24). I am just a worker together with Jesus (Mark 16:19–20) (Acts 2:22). Jesus Christ is the Head of His body [Colossians 1:18] [Ephesians 1:17-23] [Ephesians 4:15-16] [Joshua 5:13-15]. The body cannot choose to walk by itself. The Head must instruct the organic members of His body what each part should do according to the will of the Father. Your feet do not have a mind of their own; the command must come from the head. Imagine walking down the street and your feet choosing to turn left on their own!

Acts 4:5-10 (New King James Version)
*[5] And it came to pass, on the next day, that their rulers, elders, and scribes, [6] as well as Annas the high priest, Caiaphas, John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the family of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem. [7] And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, **"By what power or by what name have you done this?" [8] Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to them, "Rulers of the people and elders of Israel: [9] If we this day are judged for a good deed done to a helpless man, by what means he has been made well, [10] let it be known to you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom you crucified, whom God raised from the dead, by Him this man stands here before you whole.***

Mark 16:19-20 (New King James Version) ***Christ Ascends to God's Right Hand***
*[19] So then, after the Lord had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat down at the right hand of God. [20] And they went out and preached everywhere, **the Lord working with them and confirming the word through the accompanying signs**. Amen.*

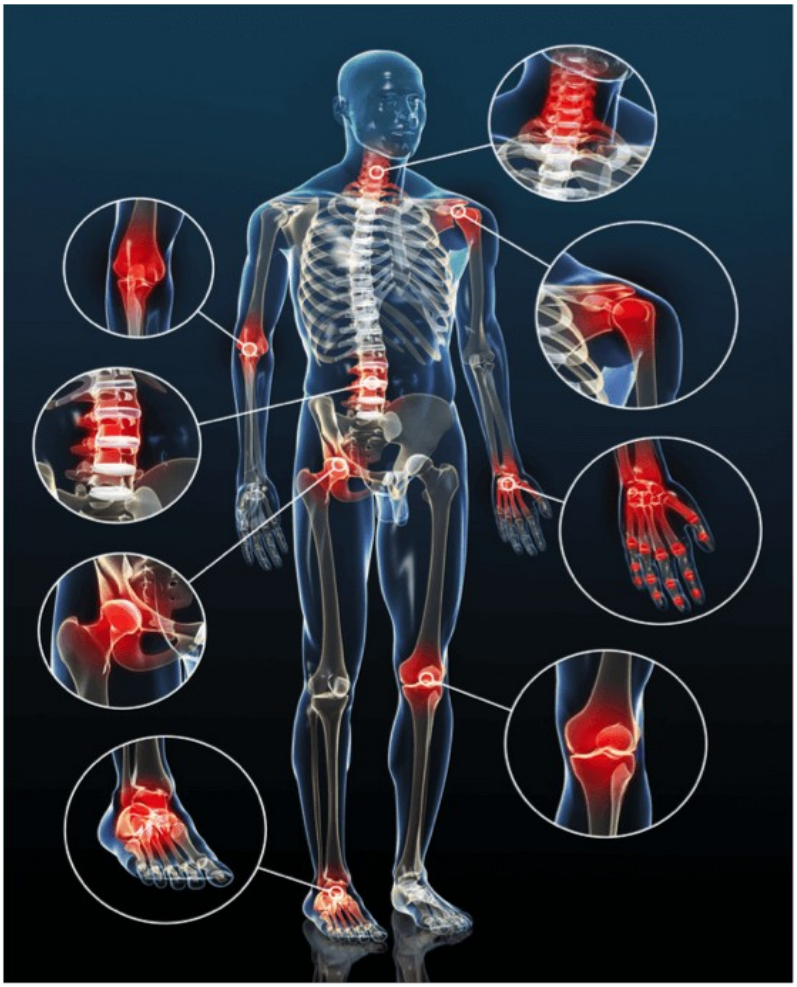
Acts 2:22 New King James Version
*[22] "Men of Israel, hear these words: **Jesus of Nazareth, a Man attested by God to you by miracles, wonders, and signs which God did through Him in your midst, as you yourselves also know—***

Colossians 1:18 (New King James Version)
*[18] And **He is the head of the body**, the church, who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, that in all things He may have the preeminence.*

Ephesians 1:17-23 (New King James Version)
*[17] that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, [18] the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, [19] and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power [20] **which He worked in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, [21] far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.** [22] And He put all things under His feet, and gave **Him to be head over all things to the church, [23] which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.***

Ephesians 4:15-16 (New King James Version)
*[15] but, speaking the truth in love, may grow up in all things into **Him who is the head—Christ—** [16] from whom the whole body, joined and knit together by what every joint supplies, according to the effective working by which every part does its share, causes growth of the body for the edifying of itself in love.*

Joshua 5:13-15 New King James Version
The Commander of the Army of the LORD
*[13] And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted his eyes and looked, and behold, **a Man stood opposite him with His sword drawn in His hand**. And Joshua went to Him and said to Him, "Are You for us or for our adversaries?" [14] **So He said, "No, but as Commander of the army of the LORD** I have now come." And Joshua fell on his face to the earth and worshiped, and said to Him, "What does my Lord say to His servant?" [15] Then the Commander of the LORD's army said to Joshua, "Take your sandal off your foot, for the place where you stand is holy." And Joshua did so.*



WE ARE MEMBERS OF THE BODY OF CHRIST WHO FOLLOW THE COMMAND OF THE CHIEF AND COMMANDER CHRIST JESUS

Ephesians 5:30 (New King James Version)
*[30] For **we are members of His body, of His flesh and of His bones.***

1 Corinthians 12:27 (New King James Version)
*[27] Now **you are the body of Christ, and members individually.***

1 Corinthians 6:15 (New King James Version)
*[15] Do you not know that **your bodies are members of Christ?** Shall I then take the members of Christ and make them members of a harlot? Certainly not!*

Romans 12:4 (New King James Version)
*[4] For as we have **many members in one body**, but all the members do not have the same function,*

If you are not holy and cleansed, you will not be able to cast out certain high-ranking demons. Your authority in Christ is based on holiness: the holier you are, the greater your authority. The disciples could not cast out a demon from a boy [Matthew 17:14–21]? Neither could the Jewish exorcists, the Jewish high priest, or the seven sons of Sceva cast out demons in Jesus' name [Acts 19:13–16]

Acts 19:13-21 (New King James Version)
*13 Then some of the itinerant Jewish exorcists took it upon themselves to call the name of the Lord Jesus over those who had evil spirits, saying, "We exorcise you by the Jesus whom Paul preaches." 14 **Also there were seven sons of Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, who did so. 15 And the evil spirit answered and said, "Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are you?" 16 Then the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, overpowered them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.** 17 This became known both to all Jews and Greeks dwelling in Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified. 18 And many who had believed came confessing and telling their deeds. 19 Also, many of those who had practiced magic brought their books together and burned them in the sight of all. And they counted up the value of them, and it totaled fifty thousand pieces of silver. 20 So the word of the Lord grew mightily and prevailed.*

Matthew 17:14-21 New King James Version
A Boy Is Healed
*14 And when they had come to the multitude, a man came to Him, kneeling down to Him and saying, 15 "Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is an epileptic and suffers severely; for he often falls into the fire and often into the water. 16 So I brought him to Your disciples, but they could not cure him." 17 Then Jesus answered and said, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with you? Bring him here to Me." 18 And Jesus rebuked the demon, and it came out of him; and the child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then the disciples came to Jesus privately and said, "Why could we not cast it out?" 20 So Jesus said to them, "Because of your unbelief; for assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you. 21 **However, this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting."***

CAN A CHRISTIAN BE DEMON POSSESSED AND CAN LIGHT AND DARKNESS DWELL IN A CHRISTIAN

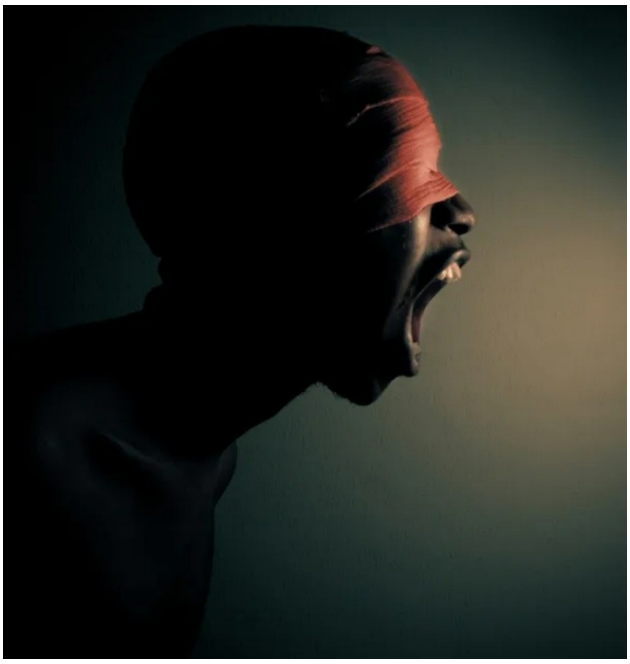
Strongs DEMON POSSESSED: G1139
daimonizomai: to be possessed by a demon

Original Word: δαιμονίζομαι
Part of Speech: Verb
Transliteration: daimonizomai
Phonetic Spelling: (dahee-mon-id'-zom-ahee)
Definition: to be possessed by a demon
Usage: I am possessed, am under the power of an evil-spirit or demon.

1139 *daimonízomai* (from 1142 */daímōn*) – properly, *demonized*, i.e. coming under the power of a demon (fallen angel).

Usage: have a (be vexed with, be possessed with) devil(-s) [ownership] [demonized – com

I was in Alexander Bay for a season, and a brother in Christ was in need of deliverance? You could read the Bible, pray, and even confess sins, and almost nothing would happen. But the moment you took authority over the demons inside him, they would begin to manifest.





I AM LEGION, FOR WE ARE MANY

Do you think the demon-possessed man in **Mark 5:9–13** went from being possessed to being oppressed when he was born again? Think about it: If a Satanist who is deeply involved in the occult seeks deliverance, they must first accept Jesus as Lord and Savior before a deliverance can take place? Even then, the demons do not leave simply because the person is born again; deliverance is still needed.

Mark 5:9-15 NKJV
[9] Then He asked him, "What is your name?" And he answered, saying, "My name is Legion; for we are many." [10] Also he begged Him earnestly that He would not send them out of the country. [11] Now a large herd of swine was feeding there near the mountains. [12] So all the demons begged Him, saying, "Send us to the swine, that we may enter them." [13] And at once Jesus gave them permission. Then the unclean spirits went out and entered the swine (there were about two thousand); and the herd ran violently down the steep place into the sea, and drowned in the sea. [14] So those who fed the swine fled, and they told it in the city and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that had happened. [15] Then they came to Jesus, and saw the one who had been demon-possessed and had the legion, sitting and clothed and in his right mind. And they were afraid. Mark 5:9-15 NKJV



From my experience, I have not yet seen demons leave a person simply because they became a born-again believer or were baptized in water. I have seen a person's personality become trapped in a memory state due to past trauma. The alternate personality acts like a demon. Do you know how to resolve this issue?

YOU CAN DEFILE YOUR TEMPLE, WHICH IS WHY YOU MUST CLEANSE YOUR HUMAN SPIRIT

- 1 Corinthians 3:16-17 – You can DEFILE your temple
- **2 Corinthians 7:1 – Your human spirit can become DEFILED with demons**
- Matthew 15:8-19 – Your human heart can become DEFILED
- Titus 1:15-16 – Your human soul can become DEFILED

*Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone **defiles** the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*
1 Corinthians 3:16-17 NKJV

2 Corinthians 7:1 New American Standard Bible
*7 Therefore, having these promises, beloved, **let's cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit**, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.*

Matthew 15:8-9, 17-20 NKJV
*'These people draw near to Me with their mouth, And honor Me with their lips, But their heart is far from Me. And in vain they worship Me, Teaching as doctrines the commandments of men.' " Do you not yet understand that whatever enters the mouth goes into the stomach and is eliminated? But those things which proceed out of the mouth come from the heart, and they **defile a man**. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. **These are the things which defile a man**, but to eat with unwashed hands does not defile a man."*

Titus 1:15-16 NKJV
*To the pure all things are pure, but to those who are defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure; but even their **mind and conscience are defiled**.*

Strongs, DEFILE [PHTHEIRO]: 5351
phtheiró: to destroy, corrupt, spoil
Original Word: φθείρω
Part of Speech: Verb
Transliteration: phtheiró
Phonetic Spelling: (fthi'-ro)
Definition: to destroy, corrupt, spoil
Usage: I corrupt, spoil, destroy, ruin.

- **5351 *phtheírō* (from *phthiō*, "perish, waste away") – properly, waste *away*, corrupt (deteriorate); (figuratively) to cause or experience *moral deterioration* – i.e. decomposition (break-down), due to the *corrupting influence* of**

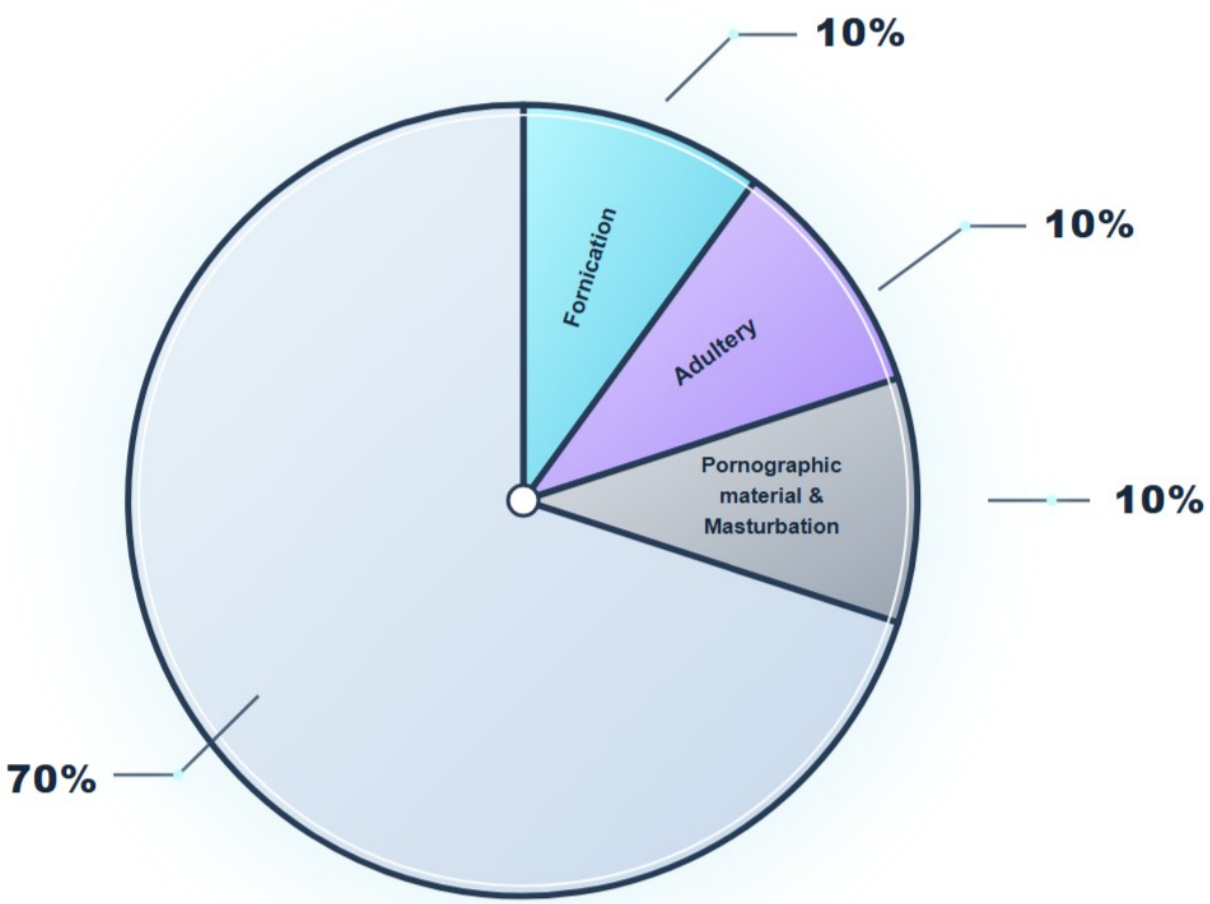
CAN LIGHT AND DARKNESS DWELL IN A CHRISTIAN

- **Matthew 6:22-23 + Luke 11:33-36**—If the light that is in you is darkness, then how great is that darkness? Let the full light shine in you having no part dark.
- **1 John 3:6-9**—A circle divided into 4 segments made up of three 10% and the last segment 70%. Is the seed of Jesus or the seed of Satan planted in your heart? How many parts of your heart belongs to Jesus? If a person are addicted to fornication, adultery, masturbation and pornographic material than surely there are demonic attachments?
- **Matthew 12:33-37**—Does your tree carry good fruit and bad fruit?

Matthew 6:22-23 NKJV
"The lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light. ***But if your eye is bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness!***

Luke 11:33-36 NKJV
"No one, when he has lit a lamp, puts it in a secret place or under a basket, but on a lampstand, that those who come in may see the light. The lamp of the body is the eye. Therefore, when your eye is good, your whole body also is full of light. But when your eye is bad, your body also is full of darkness. ***Therefore take heed that the light which is in you is not darkness. If then your whole body is full of light, having no part dark, the whole body will be full of light****, as when the bright shining of a lamp gives you light."*

1 John 3:6-9 NKJV
Whoever abides in Him does not sin. Whoever sins has neither seen Him nor known Him. *Little children, let no one deceive you. He who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous. He who sins is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil.* ***Whoever has been born of God does not sin, for His seed remains in him; and he cannot sin, because he has been born of God.***



If someone is addicted to Fornication, Adultery, Pornographic material and masturbation then what type of stronghold is governing that part of his heart?

SATAN HAS LEGAL AUTHORITY (A LEGAL RIGHT) [EPHESIANS 4:27] IF YOU HAVE COMMITTED ANY TEMPLE-DEFILEMENT SIN [1 CORINTHIANS 3:16–17] THAT DEFILE YOUR HUMAN SPIRIT [2 CORINTHIANS 7:1].

*nor give **place** to the devil*
Ephesians 4:27 NKJV

Strongs, PLACE [TOPOS]: 5117
topos: a place
Original Word: τόπος, ου, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: topos
Phonetic Spelling: (top'-os)
Definition: a place
Usage: a place, region, seat; an opportunity.

Usage: a place, region, seat; an opportunity. any portion, inhabited place, passage, space

*Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone **defiles** the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*
1 Corinthians 3:16-17 NKJV

Strongs, DEFILE [PHTHEIRO]: 5351
phtheiró: to destroy, corrupt, spoil
Original Word: φθείρω
Part of Speech: Verb
Transliteration: phtheiró
Phonetic Spelling: (fthi'-ro)
Definition: to destroy, corrupt, spoil
Usage: I corrupt, spoil, destroy, ruin.

5351 *phtheírō* (from *phthiō*, "perish, waste away") – properly, waste *away*, corrupt (deteriorate); (figuratively) to cause or experience *moral deterioration* – i.e. decomposition (break-down), due to the *corrupting influence of sin*.

YOUR SPIRITUAL BODY MUST BECOME CLEANSED

2 Corinthians 7:1 NKJV
*Therefore, having these promises, beloved, **let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness [defilement] of the flesh and spirit,** perfecting holiness in the fear of God.*

WHERE IN THE BIBLE IS IT WRITTEN THAT CHRISTIANS CAN HAVE DEMONS

*He who digs a pit will fall into it **[IF YOU COMMIT ANY TEMPLE DEFILING SIN]**, And whoever breaks through a wall will be bitten by a serpent **[demon]**.*
Ecclesiastes 10:8 NKJV

SPIRITUAL WIFE [SUCCUBUS – שד] AND SPIRITUAL HUSBAND [INCUBUS] [דְּבוּק]
*Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ? Shall I then take the members of Christ and make them members of a harlot? Certainly not! [16] Or do you not know that he who is joined to a harlot is one body with her? For "the two," He says, "shall become one flesh." [17] **But he who is joined to the Lord is one spirit with Him [TO WHICH SPIRIT ARE YOU JOINED TO, LORD JESUS OR A DEMON?].***
1 Corinthians 6:15-17 NKJV

SEX WITH A SPIRIT IN THE OLD TESTAMENT [LEVITICUS 20:6]
*'And the person who turns to mediums and familiar spirits, to prostitute **[KJV – WHORING - Strongs H2181 : zanah (zaw-naw') = to commit fornication (adultery] , be a harlot (whore), cult prostitute]** himself with them, I will set My face against that person and cut him off from his people*
Leviticus 20:6 NKJV

A BROTHER WHO WAS PART OF THE CHURCH. HE WAS FILLED WITH DEMONS BECAUSE OF INCEST [SEXUAL SIN]
It is actually reported that there is sexual immorality among you, and such sexual immorality as is not even named among the Gentiles—that a man has his father's wife! And you are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he who has done this deed might be taken away from among you. For I indeed, as absent in body but present in spirit, have already judged (as though I were present) him who has so done this deed. In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when you are gathered together, along with my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, deliver such a one to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that his spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.
I Corinthians 5:1 NKJV

HAM SLEEPING WITH HIS MOM [INCEST]

*The man who lies with his father's wife has **uncovered his father's nakedness**; both of them shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them.*
Leviticus 20:11 NKJV

Uncovered the nakedness of his Father

***And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father,** and told his two brothers outside. But Shem and Japheth took a garment, laid it on both their shoulders, and went backward and covered the nakedness of their father. Their faces were turned away, and they did not see their father's nakedness. So Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done to him. Then he said: "Cursed be Canaan; A servant of servants He shall be to his brethren."*
Genesis 9:22-25

PAUL WAS FILLED WITH THE HOLY SPIRIT AND HE HAD A DEMON [THORN IN THE FLESH]

*And lest I should be exalted above measure by the abundance of the revelations, a thorn **[THORN- Strongs G4647 : skolops (skol'-ops') = a pointed piece of wood, a pale, a stake, splinter] in the flesh [FLESH- Strongs G4561 : sarx (sarx) = the soft substance of the living body, which covers the bones and is permeated with blood of both man and beast]** was given to me, a messenger of Satan **[MESSENGER - Strongs G32 : aggelos (ang'-el-os') = a messenger, one who is sent – angel, prophet or a messenger from God]** to buffet me **[BUFFET- Strongs G2852 : kolaphizo (kol'-af-id'-zo) = to strike with the fist, treat with violence or insult with language],** lest I be exalted above measure. Concerning this thing I pleaded with the Lord three times that it might depart from me. And He said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness." Therefore most gladly I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake. For when I am weak, then I am strong*
2 Corinthians 12:7-10 NKJV

JUDAS ISCARIOT WAS A CHRISTIAN AND HE HAD A DEMON [JOHN 6:69-71]

Also we have come to believe and know that You are the Christ, the Son of the living God." Jesus answered them, "Did I not choose you, the twelve, ***and one of you is a devil****?" He spoke of Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon, for it was he who would betray Him, being one of the twelve.*
John 6:69-71 NKJV

JUDAS ISCARIOT WAS A CHRISTIAN BUT HE WAS NOT CLEANSED

Peter said to Him, "You shall never wash my feet!" Jesus answered him, "If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me." Simon Peter said to Him, "Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head!" Jesus said to him, "He who is bathed needs only to wash his feet, but is completely clean; and you are clean, but not all of you." 11 For He knew who would betray Him; therefore He said, ***"You are not all clean."***
John 13:8-11 NKJV

SATAN ENTERED JUDAS ISCARIOT

Jesus answered, "It is he to whom I shall give a piece of bread when I have dipped it." And having dipped the bread, ***He gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. Now after the piece of bread, Satan entered him. Then Jesus said to him, "What you do, do quickly."*** *But no one at the table knew for what reason He said this to him. John 13:26-27 NKJV*

IF SOMEONE HAS THE HOLY SPIRIT, THAT DOES NOT MAKE THEM IMMUNE TO DEMONS. THE HOLY SPIRIT COMES IN TO CLEANSE YOU; HE DOES NOT WAIT FOR YOU TO BE CLEAN BEFORE HE ENTERS

Adulterers and adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is enmity with God? Whoever therefore wants to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God. Or do you think that the Scripture says in vain, "The Spirit who dwells in us yearns jealously"?
James 4:4 NKJV

- If there are people in a house who have demons, can you, as someone who has the Holy Spirit, enter the house?

- The Holy Spirit does not guard a strong man's house if the person lives in adultery and fornication **(Matthew 12:28–29; Matthew 12:43–45)**. A different strongman (spirit) occupies the house. Which is growing in your heart: wheat (God's Kingdom) or tares (Satan's kingdom) **(Matthew 13:24–30)?**

Matthew 12:22-30 NKJV
Then one was brought to Him who was demon-possessed, blind and mute; and He healed him, so that the blind and mute man both spoke and saw. And all the multitudes were amazed and said, "Could this be the Son of David?" Now when the Pharisees heard it they said, "This fellow does not cast out demons except by Beelzebub, the ruler of the demons." But Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them: "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand. If Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then will his kingdom stand? And if I cast out demons by Beelzebub, by whom do your sons cast them out? Therefore they shall be your judges. But if I cast out demons by the Spirit of God, surely the kingdom of God has come upon you. ***Or how can one enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless he first binds the strong man? And then he will plunder his house. He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad.***

Matthew 12:43-45 NKJV
***"When an unclean spirit goes out of a man**, he goes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none. Then he says, **'I will return to my house from which I came.'** And when he comes, he finds it empty, swept, and put in order. Then he goes and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, **and they enter and dwell there;** and the last state of that man is worse than the first. So shall it also be with this wicked generation."*

Matthew 13:24-30 NKJV
*Another parable He put forth to them, saying: "The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field; but while men slept, **his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat** and went his way. But when the grain had sprouted and produced a crop, then the tares also appeared. So the servants of the owner came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? How then does it have tares?' He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you want us then to go and gather them up?' But he said, 'No, lest while you gather up the tares you also uproot the wheat with them. **Let both grow together until the harvest, and at the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, "First gather together the tares and bind them in bundles to burn them, but gather the wheat into my barn." ' "***

HOW TO IDENTIFY THE THOUGHT (VOICE) THAT SPEAKS TO YOU IN YOUR MIND

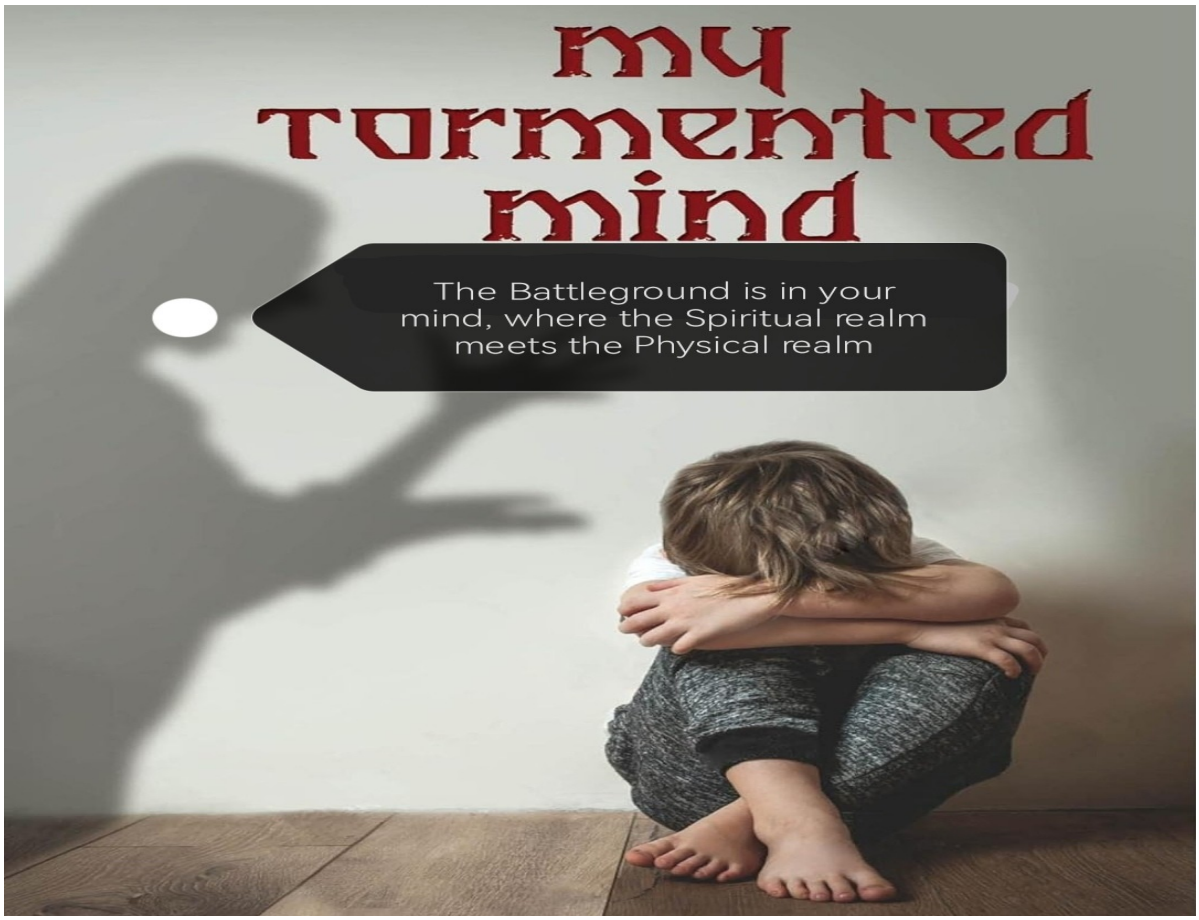
YOUR TEMPLE [PHYSICAL BODY]

1 Corinthians 3:16-17 NKJV
Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are

YOUR TEMPLE IS DESIGNED AND SEPARATED INTO THREE PARTS [1 THESSALONIANS 5:23]

1 Thessalonians 5:23 NKJV
*Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you completely; and may your whole **spirit**, **soul**, and **body** be preserved blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.*

- SPIRIT
- SOUL [INTELLECT = MIND, WILL AND EMOTIONS = CORE IDENTITY]
- PHYSICAL BODY WHICH POINTS TO THE HEART



- Where in your temple does the battle take place daily? Where is the battleground between the physical and spiritual worlds? In the **SOUL OF MAN.**
- The BORDER between RUSSIA VS UKRAINE. It is a literal battle that goes on in the **SOUL OF MAN** between the Physical realm and the Spiritual realm, it is in the **SOUL OF MAN** where the Physical world meets the Spiritual world. A daily battle takes place between you and the kingdom of darkness




- Demons are not concerned about your physical body; it is weak and profits them nothing. They cling to and attach themselves to your spiritual body because of legal right. Demons love to linger around your soul because that is where they can present themselves as angels of light **(2 Corinthians 11:14–15)** and manipulate you into thinking God is speaking to you. Have you ever heard someone say, “God told me…”? Be watchful for a soothsaying spirit that claims to know something about your future, or a spirit of divination that claims to know something about your past **(Deuteronomy 18:9–20).**

2 Corinthians 11:14-15 NKJV
And no wonder! For Satan himself transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.

*Deuteronomy 18:9-14 NKJV “When you come into the land which the Lord your God is giving you, you shall not learn to follow the abominations of those nations. There shall not be found among you anyone who makes his son or his daughter pass through the fire, or one who **practices witchcraft, or a soothsayer**, or one who interprets omens, or a sorcerer, or one who conjures spells, or a medium, or a spiritist, or one who calls up the dead. For all who do these things are an abomination to the Lord, and because of these abominations the Lord your God drives them out from before you. You shall be blameless before the Lord your God. **For these nations which you will dispossess listened to soothsayers and diviners**; but as for you, the Lord your God has not appointed such for you.*

How can you identify a false prophet **(Mark 13:22–23)**? Jesus warns us against Christians who use a spirit of divination or a soothsayer spirit **(Deuteronomy 18:9–14)**. Let's say you wake up in the morning, open your fridge, and eat a banana and an apple. You get dressed and go to a church building. A prophet then prophesies and tells you exactly what you ate that morning. What happens, according to this view, is that you and the prophet each have a stronghold, and the two strongholds communicate with each other and pass on information. The prophet's stronghold puts those thoughts into his mind, and that is how he knows.

Let's say you plan to buy a property in about a month, when you will have enough money. According to this view, the stronghold attached to your spiritual body because of a legal right hears and sees what you are planning. Before buying the property, you want to pray about it to make sure it is from the Lord Jesus. Then, during that month, a prophet tells you that you must buy it. How did he know?
If you do not have a stronghold that passes information to the prophet's stronghold, then no one—not even someone with a spirit of soothsaying or divination—will be able to obtain information from you.

Mark 13:21-23 NKJV
"Then if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or, 'Look, He is there!' do not believe it. For false christs and false prophets will rise and show signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. But take heed; see, I have told you all things beforehand.





YOUR SOUL MUST BE UNDER DOMINION OF THE HUMAN SPIRIT [SPIRITUAL BODY] AND NOT THE PHYSICAL BODY AND IT'S PLEASURES, DESIRES AND LUSTS [ROMANS 8:1] [1 JOHN 2:15] [TITUS 3:3]. THAT WHICH IS SUPPOSED TO BE SPIRIT GOVERNING THE SOUL IS MANY TIMES GOVERNED BY SATAN, PRINCIPALITIES AND POWER INTERFACE IN THE SPIRIT AREA. IT IS HARD TO WORSHIP GOD WHEN YOUR HUMAN SPIRIT ARE OCCUPIED WITH A DIFFERENT SPIRIT [2 CORINTHIANS 4:11]

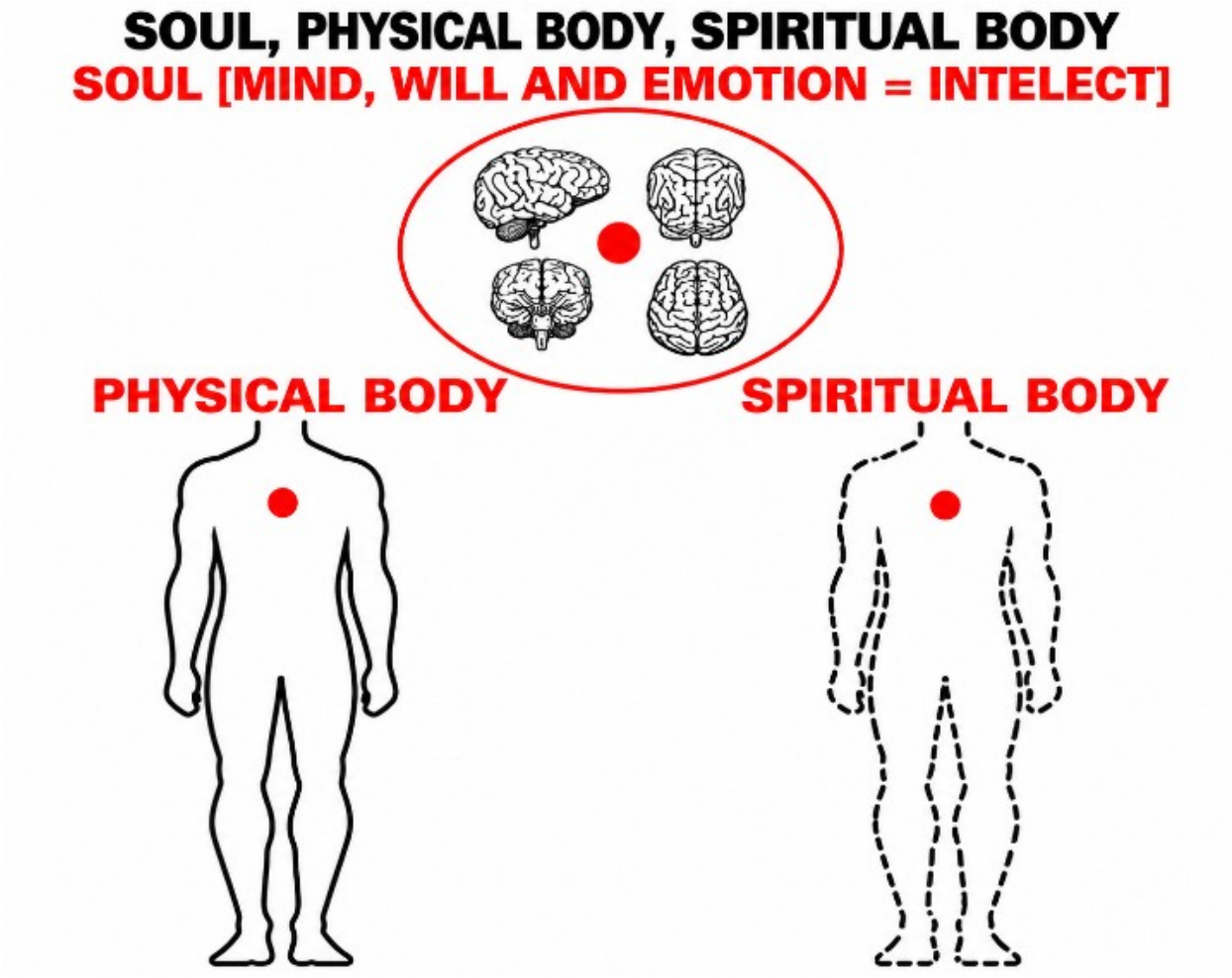
Romans 8:1 NKJV
*There is therefore now no condemnation to those who are in Christ Jesus, **who do not walk according to the (desires) flesh, but according to the (desires of the) Spirit.***

1 John 2:15-17 NKJV
*Do not love the world or the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. **For all that is in the world—the lust of the flesh, the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life—is not of the Father but is of the world**. And the world is passing away, and the lust of it; but he who does the will of God abides forever.*

Titus 3:3 NKJV
*For we ourselves were also once foolish, disobedient, deceived, **serving various lusts and pleasures,** living in malice and envy, hateful and hating one another.*

2 Corinthians 11:4 NKJV
*For if he who comes preaches another Jesus whom we have not preached, or i**f you receive a different spirit which you have not received**, or a different gospel which you have not accepted—**you may well put up with it!***

1 Timothy 4:1-2 NKJV
*Now the Spirit expressly says that **in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons,** speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron,*



YOUR THOUGHT PROCESS IS WHERE DEMONS BEGIN TO REIGN AND RULE [HEBREWS 4:12].

Hebrews 4:12 New King James Version
12 For the word of God is living and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the division of soul and spirit, and of joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Depending on how demonized a person is, some demons have authority over their physical body—10%, 20%, 30%, 40%, or 50%. Demons start with a person's thoughts, but the more demonized the person is, the more control the demons have over them. If you had sex before marriage, then they might have 10% control. If you performed a ritual and sacrificed an animal, then they might have around 50% control.

Use the following **FORMULA TO TEST THE THOUGHT THAT SPEAKS TO YOU IN YOUR MIND**:

- Take every thought captive before it becomes a word or deed **[2 CORINTHIANS 10:3-5]**;
- Test the spirits that speak to you—not only physically, but in your mind as well **[1 JOHN 4:1-3]**;
- Test the thought against the laws of Christ **[PSALM 119:11+97+98].**
- Be careful about which thoughts you meditate on **[PHILIPPIANS 4:7-8].**

2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NKJV
[1]For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh. For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal but mighty in God for pulling down strongholds [DEMON SPIRITS], casting down arguments and every high thing that exalts itself against the knowledge of God, bringing every thought into captivity to the obedience of Christ,

1 John 4:1-3 NKJV
[1] Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits, whether they are of God [Jesus Christ]; because many false prophets have gone out into the world. By this you know the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is of God, and every spirit that does not confess that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is not of God. And this is the spirit of the Antichrist, which you have heard was coming, and is now already in the world.

Psalm 119:11/97/98 New King James Version
[11] Your word I have hidden in my heart, That I might not sin against You. [97] Oh, how I love Your law! It is my meditation all the day. [98] You, through Your commandments, make me wiser than my enemies; For they are ever with me.

Philippians 4:7-8 New King James Version
[7] and the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. [8] Finally, brethren, whatever things are true, whatever things are noble, whatever things are just, whatever things are pure, whatever things are lovely, whatever things are of good report, if there is any virtue and if there is anything praiseworthy—meditate on these things.

● The enemy speaks to you using your own voice against you; he mimics your voice. If he spoke to you in a different voice, it would be easy to identify him.
● Demons can inject thoughts into your mind, just as a doctor can inject a vaccine into your body. They may also inject a certain kind of chemical that changes your emotions, such as sexual lust.
● When I was still working on the cruise ships, I was addicted to pornographic material and masturbation. A thought would enter my mind, along with an emotion of lust. So demons don't just inject thoughts; they also inject emotions.



● A demon will do whatever it can to keep you from serving God effectively. Demons may use your fleshly desires to keep you from reading the Bible or going out to share the Word of God with others. The moment you want to read the Bible, you may feel like doing all sorts of other things.
● If you refuse to forgive someone, you may attract demons and begin having conversations with them in your mind. You may become angry, and other emotions may become involved the more you dwell on those thoughts. Because the thought sounds just like you, you may think you are speaking to yourself. Yet you are speaking to a demon. Be careful what you meditate on.

THOUGHTS CAN COME FROM FOUR MAIN PLACES

- **From yourself.**
- **A thought can come from God.**
- **A thought can come from a demon because of a sin that defiled your human spirit.**
- **From an alternative personality created by past trauma, in which the soul became fractured and split into alternative personalities.**

HOW TO IDENTIFY A FALLEN ANGEL

GOD CREATED THE HEAVENS FIRST, AND AFTERWARDS THE EARTH [GENESIS 1:1]. GOD NEVER CREATED THE EARTH TO BE VOID AND FORMLESS; IT BECAME DESOLATE [ISAIAH 45:18].

Genesis 1:1-2 New King James Version
[1] In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. ***The earth was without form, and void; and darkness was on the face of the deep.*** *And the Spirit of God was hovering over the face of the waters.*

Isaiah 45:18 NKJV
For thus says the Lord, Who created the heavens, Who is God, Who formed the earth and made it, Who has established it, ***Who did not create it in vain****, Who formed it to be inhabited: "I am the Lord, and there is no other.*

Even after the seven-year Tribulation, the earth will become desolate again, and God will need to restore it to its original form [Matthew 19:28] because of the seven seal judgments [Revelation 6:1–17], the seven trumpets [Revelation 8–11], the seven bowls [Revelation 16], and the events that follow, including the battle of Armageddon [Revelation 20:7–10].

Matthew 19:28 NKJV
So Jesus said to them, "Assuredly I say to you, ***that in the regeneration****, when the Son of Man sits on the throne of His glory, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.*



THE FIRST CREATION GOD CREATED WERE THE SONS OF GOD

[JOB 1:6] [JOB 2:1] [JOB 38:7] [PSALMS 89:6].

SONS OF GOD

Beney' ha- Elohim, בְּנֵי הָאֱלֹהִי,
Romanized : [Bənē hāʾĔlōhīm]
The Bene Elohim (Hebrew: בני האלהים, Benei Ha'Elōhīm;
Greek: Υἱοὶ τοῦ Θεοῦ, Huioi toū Theoū;

- Angels: Currently there are righteous Angels and unrighteous Angels.
- Direct creation of God,
- Sons of the mighty,
- Angelic beings,
- Living beings **[Ezekiel 1:5],**
- Cherubim [Cherub] **[Ezekiel 10:1] [Ezekiel 1,10,11,28]**
- Seraphime

Job 1:6 New King James Version
*6 Now there was a day when the **sons of God** came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan also came among them.*

Job 2:1 New King James Version
*Again there was a day when the **sons of God** came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.*

Job 38:7 New King James Version
*7 When the **morning stars sang together**, And all the sons of God shouted for joy?*

Psalm 89:6 New King James Version
*6 For who in the heavens can be compared to the LORD? Who among the **sons of the mighty** can be likened to the LORD?*

Ezekiel 1:5 New King James Version
*5 Also from within it came the likeness of **four living creatures**. And this was their appearance: they had the likeness of a man.*

Ezekiel 10:1 New King James Version
*10 And I looked, and there in the firmament that was above the head of the **cherubim**, there appeared something like a sapphire stone, having the appearance of the likeness of a throne.*

THERE ARE TWO GROUPS OF FALLEN ANGELS THAT REBELLED AGAINST GOD, NAMELY:

1. THE GROUP THAT COMMITTED SEXUAL SINS [GENESIS 6:1-4]

The first group of fallen angels left their original abode (position) in heaven by assuming physical form and taking on the form of human beings. They defiled themselves through sexual sin with human women on Earth **[Jude 1:6–7],** and their offspring were the Nephilim. After God judged the world with Noah's flood, these fallen angels, who mated with the women, were sent to Tartarus [God's prison], which is described as the Abyss. They are currently chained up and awaiting judgment on the great day **[2 Peter 2:4].**

Jude 6-7 New King James Version
[6] And the angels who did not keep their proper domain, but left their own abode, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day; [7] as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities around them in a similar manner to these, having given themselves over to sexual immorality and gone after strange flesh, are set forth as an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

2 Peter 2:4 New King James Version
[4] For if God did not spare the angels who sinned, but cast them down to hell ***[Tartarus and the synonym is the Abyss]*** *and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved for judgment;*

Genesis 6:1-4 New King James Version
Now it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born to them, [2] that the sons of God saw the daughters of men, that they were beautiful; and they took wives for themselves of all whom they chose. [3] And the LORD said, "My Spirit shall not strive with man forever, for he is indeed flesh; yet his days shall be one hundred and twenty years." [4] There were giants on the earth in those days, and also afterward, when the sons of God came in to the daughters of men and they bore children to them. Those were the mighty men who were of old, men of renown.





2. SATAN'S GROUP THAT CHOSE TO FOLLOW HIM [REVELATION 12:7-10]

The other group of fallen angels consists of Satan and the one-third of the angels who rebelled, as described in **Revelation 12:7–10**. You must understand that Satan is not yet chained in Tartarus; he is in charge of the principalities mentioned in **Ephesians 6:12–13**. Satan is the ruler of the principalities and the whole dark, satanic kingdom **(Matthew 12:24)**. He and the one-third of the fallen angels rebelled and were cast out by Michael the archangel and the other angels, at God's command

Ephesians 6:12-13 New King James Version
[12] For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. [13] Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

Matthew 12:24 New King James Version
[24] Now when the Pharisees heard it they said, "This fellow does not cast out demons except by Beelzebub, the ruler of the demons."

Revelation 12:7-10 New King James Version
[7] And war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels fought with the dragon; and the dragon and his angels fought, [8] but they did not prevail, nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer. [9] So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. [10] Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, "Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come, for the accuser of our brethren, who accused them before our God day and night, has been cast down.



WHY DID LUCIFER REALLY REBEL

Heavenly name:

- Lucifer, Son of the morning

Earthy name:

- Serpent, Beelzebub, God of this age, Ruler of this world, Satan, Dragon, Leviathan

Strongs: SERPENT 5175

Original Word: נָחָשׁ
Part of Speech: Noun Masculine
Transliteration: nachash
Phonetic Spelling: (naw-khawsh')
Definition: a serpent

- Nachash means "**the power to cast spells**."

- I believe he exercised his occult power over Adam and Eve by using divination to deceive Eve. He is the anointed cherub in **Ezekiel 28:14** and did not lose his occult power when he was cast down to Earth.

Ezekiel 28:11-19 NKJV
*Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying, "Son of man, take up a lamentation for the king of Tyre, and say to him, 'Thus says the Lord God: "You were the seal of perfection, **Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty**. **You were in Eden, the garden of God; Every precious stone was your covering: The sardius, topaz, and diamond, Beryl, onyx, and jasper, Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold**. The workmanship of your timbrels and **pipes Was prepared for you on the day you were created**. "You were the **anointed cherub who covers**; I established you; You were on the holy mountain of God; You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones. **You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created, Till iniquity was found in you. "By the abundance of your trading You became filled with violence within,** And you sinned; Therefore I cast you as a profane thing Out of the mountain of God; And I destroyed you, O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones. **"Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty;** You corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor; I cast you to the ground, I laid you before kings, That they might gaze at you. "You defiled your sanctuaries By the multitude of your iniquities, **By the iniquity of your trading;** Therefore I brought fire from your midst; It devoured you, And I turned you to ashes upon the earth In the sight of all who saw you. All who knew you among the peoples are astonished at you; You have become a horror, And shall be no more forever." ' "*

● I believe Satan was not a literal serpent but was still in his spiritual form after he was cast down to Earth. Satan and all other fallen angels can morph into other forms without changing their nature **(2 Corinthians 11:14–15). The Greek word is *metaschēmatizō*.**

2 Corinthians 11:14-15 NKJV
*And no wonder! For Satan himself **transforms (morph)** himself into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.*

G335 metaschématizó

metaschématizó: To transform, to change appearance, to disguise

Original Word: μετασχηματίζω
Part of Speech: Verb
Transliteration: metaschématizó
Pronunciation: meh-tas-khay-mat-ID-zo
Phonetic Spelling: (met-askh-ay-mat-id'-zo)
KJV: transfer, transform (self)
NASB: disguise, disguises, disguising, figuratively applied, transform
Word Origin: [from G3326 (μετά - after) and a derivative of G4976 (σχῆμα - appearance)]

1. to transfigure or disguise
2. (figuratively) to apply (by accommodation)

● I believe he injected thoughts into Eve's mind that sounded as if she were speaking to herself, and that is how he was able to deceive her as you can see that this technique have been used by the enemy for millenniums in **2 Corinthians 10:3-5**.

2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NKJV
*[3] For though we walk in the flesh, **we do not war according to the flesh**. [4] For the **weapons of our warfare are not carnal but mighty in God for pulling down strongholds (demons)**, [5] casting down arguments and every high thing that exalts itself against the knowledge of God, **bringing every thought into captivity to the obedience of Christ,***

WHAT TRIGGERED THE ANOINTED CHERUB' PRIDE AND REBELLION

Lucifer **[Satan (ha- Satan)]** was one of those who were close to God, All the attention was on him, and he had nine stones built into him as the angel of music in heaven. Yes, pride was involved **[Isaiah 14:12–14]**, but what triggered the pride of this anointed cherub? What caused Satan to go so far that he had to be thrown out of heaven and down to earth **[Luke 10:18]**? Why wasn't he thrown directly into Tartarus with all the other fallen angels? The **Genesis 6 group of fallen angels** was judged after the flood and chained up in Tartarus.

Isaiah 14:12-14 New King James Version
[12] "How you are fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! How you are cut down to the ground, You who weakened the nations! [13] For you have said in your heart: ***'I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; I will also sit on the mount of the congregation On the farthest sides of the north;***
[14] I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the Most High.'

Luke 10:18 New King James Version
[18] And He said to them, ***"I saw Satan fall like lightning from heaven.***





SATAN KNEW GOD WAS CHOOSING MANKIND TO BE HIGHER IN GLORY

- Satan saw that God had chosen mankind to be higher than the angels, and that he had to submit **[Hebrews 2:5–10]**. This triggered his rebellion and pride.
- Who is the man seated on a throne high above? **[Ezekiel 1:26] [Isaiah 66:15]**

Ezekiel 1:26 New King James Version
[26] And above the firmament over their heads was the likeness of a throne, in appearance like a sapphire stone; ***on the likeness of the throne was a likeness with the appearance of a man high above it.***

Isaiah 66:15-16 NKJV New King James Version
For behold, the Lord will come with fire And with His chariots*, like a whirlwind, To render His anger with fury, And His rebuke with flames of fire. For by fire and by His sword The Lord will judge all flesh; And the slain of the Lord shall be many.*



Hebrews 2:5-10 New American Standard Bible
[5] For He did not subject to angels the world to come, about which we are speaking.[6] But someone has testified somewhere, saying, "What is man, that You think of him? Or a son of man, that You are concerned about him? [7] ***You have made him for a little while lower than angels;*** *You have crowned him with glory and honor; [8] You have put everything in subjection under his feet." For in subjecting all things to him, He left nothing that is not subject to him.* ***But now we do not yet see all things subjected to him. [9] But we do see Him who was made for a little while lower than the angels, namely, Jesus, because of His suffering death crowned with glory and honor, so that by the grace of God He might taste death for everyone. [10] For it was fitting for Him, for whom are all things, and through whom are all things, in bringing many sons to glory, to perfect the originator of their salvation through sufferings.***

- Once Satan realized that this throne was not given to him but to mankind, he chose to rebel. His pride would not allow him to submit to those Sons of God who would qualify to be seated on a throne—Sons of God who would be higher in glory than he is.

THERE HAS ALWAYS BEEN A SEED WAR BETWEEN THE SEED OF THE WOMAN AND THE SEED OF THE SERPENT [GENESIS 3:15] [GALATIANS 3:16]

God gave this world to mankind **(Psalm 8:3–9)**, and then Adam handed the sceptre over to Satan (ha-Satan) by becoming Satan's prisoner when he chose to obey Satan's will rather than God's will.

Psalm 8:3-9 New King James Version
*[3] When I consider Your heavens, the work of Your fingers, The moon and the stars, which You have ordained, [4] What is man that You are mindful of him, And the son of man that You visit him? [5] **For You have made him a little lower than the angels,***
And You have crowned him with glory and honor. [6] You have made him to have dominion over the works of Your hands; You have put all things under his feet,
[7] All sheep and oxen— Even the beasts of the field, [8] The birds of the air, And the fish of the sea That pass through the paths of the seas. *[9] O LORD, our Lord, How excellent is Your name in all the earth!*

Since that time, there has always been conflict between the seed of the serpent and the seed of the woman. Satan tried to prevent Jesus Christ from coming in the flesh as the Messiah by attempting to destroy David's bloodline. Jesus the Messiah would be born of a woman [Eve] (God had to become a man to save mankind—**(Philippians 2:5–11)**. Satan tried to kill all the male Hebrew children during Pharaoh's time **(Exodus 1:15–22)**. Satan also tried to kill all the children under two years old through Herod **(Matthew 2:16)**, fulfilling the prophecy quoted in **Matthew 2:17–18**. You will notice that there were giants (Nephilim), the offspring (seed) of the serpent, before and after the flood **(Genesis 6:4)**.

Genesis 3:15 NKJV
*And I will put enmity Between **you** and the **woman**, And between **your seed and her Seed**; He shall bruise your head, And you shall bruise His heel."*

Galatians 3:16 NKJV
*Now to Abraham and his Seed were the promises made. He does not say, "And to seeds," as of many, but as of one, "**And to your Seed," who is Christ.***

Philippians 2:5-11 NKJV
Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus, who, being in the form of God, did not consider it robbery to be equal with God, but made Himself of no reputation, taking the form of a bondservant, and coming in the likeness of men. And being found in appearance as a man, *He humbled Himself and became obedient to the point of death, even the death of the cross. Therefore God also has highly exalted Him and given Him the name which is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those in heaven, and of those on earth, and of those under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.*

Matthew 2:16 New King James Version ***16*** *Then Herod, when he saw that he was deceived by the wise men, was exceedingly angry; and he sent forth* ***and put to death all the male children who were in Bethlehem and in all its districts, from two years old and under****, according to the time which he had determined from the wise men.* ***17*** *Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying:* ***18*** *"A voice was heard in Ramah, Lamentation, weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, Refusing to be comforted, Because they are no more."*

Exodus 1:15-22 New King James Version
15 *Then the king of Egypt spoke to the Hebrew midwives, of whom the name of one was Shiphrah and the name of the other Puah;* ***16*** *and he said, "When you do the duties of a midwife for the Hebrew women, and see them on the birthstools,* ***if it is a son, then you shall kill him; but if it is a daughter, then she shall live."*** ***17*** *But the midwives feared God, and did not do as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the male children alive.* ***18*** *So the king of Egypt called for the midwives and said to them, "Why have you done this thing, and saved the male children alive?"* ***19*** *And the midwives said to Pharaoh, "Because the Hebrew women are not like the Egyptian women; for they are lively and give birth before the midwives come to them."* ***20*** *Therefore God dealt well with the midwives, and the people multiplied and grew very mighty.* ***21*** *And so it was, because the midwives feared God, that He provided households for them.* ***22*** ***So Pharaoh commanded all his people, saying, "Every son who is born you shall cast into the river, and every daughter you shall save alive."***





Satan went so far as to try to corrupt the human "geno" to prevent the Messiah from being born through the seed of the woman. This explains why God commanded Israel to kill the seed of the serpent, including every male, woman, and child [1 Samuel 15:1–3], because these hybrids were not created by God but were the result of fallen angels mating with women in Genesis 6:1–4. Israel was commanded to wipe out the seed of the serpent [Deuteronomy 7:1–3], as were David and his army [2 Samuel 21:15–22].

1 Samuel 15:3 NKJV
Now go and attack Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and do not spare them. ***But kill both man and woman, infant and nursing child, ox and sheep, camel and donkey.' "***

Deuteronomy 7:1-3 NKJV
"When the Lord your God brings you into the land which you go to possess, and has cast out many nations before you, the Hittites and the Girgashites and the Amorites and the Canaanites and the Perizzites and the Hivites and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than you, and when the Lord your God delivers them over to you, you shall conquer them and utterly destroy them. You shall make no covenant with them nor show mercy to them. Nor shall you make marriages with them. You shall not give your daughter to their son, nor take their daughter for your son.

2 Samuel 21:15-22 NKJV
When the Philistines were at war again with Israel, David and his servants with him went down and fought against the Philistines; and David grew faint. Then Ishbi-Benob, who was one of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose bronze spear was three hundred shekels, who was bearing a new sword, thought he could kill David. But Abishai the son of Zeruiah came to his aid, and struck the Philistine and killed him. Then the men of David swore to him, saying, "You shall go out no more with us to battle, lest you quench the lamp of Israel." Now it happened afterward that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob. Then Sibbechai the Hushathite killed Saph, who was one of the sons of the giant. Again there was war at Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaare-Oregim the Bethlehemite killed the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. Yet again there was war at Gath, where there was a man of great stature, who had six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot, twenty-four in number; and he also was born to the giant. So when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, David's brother, killed him. These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David and by the hand of his servants.

THESE GIANTS WERE WICKED AND HAD THE NATURE OF THEIR FATHER THE SERPENT AND ATE THEIR INHABITANTS. THE MEN OF ISRAEL LOOKED LIKE GRASSHOPPERS AGAINST THE STATURE OF THESE NEPHILIMS [NUMBERS 13:30-33].

Numbers 13:31-33 NKJV
But the men who had gone up with him said, "We are not able to go up against the people, for they are stronger than we." And they gave the children of Israel a bad report of the land which they had spied out, saying, "The land through which we have gone as spies is a land that devours its inhabitants, and all the people whom we saw in it are men of great stature. There we saw the giants (the descendants of Anak came from the giants); and we were like grasshoppers in our own sight, and so we were in their sight."



ASK THE QUESTION, WHY WERE ISRAEL COMMANDED TO KILL EVEN THE ANIMALS IN 1 SAMUEL 15:3? WHY WERE THERE 2 LION-LIKE MEN IN 2 SAMUEL 23:20? WHY WAS GOD'S HEART EXCEEDINGLY SORROWFUL THAT HE HAD CREATED MANKIND [GENESIS 6:6]? WHY DID JESUS COMPARE THE END TIMES TO THE DAYS OF NOAH [MATTHEW 24:37] [LUKE 17:26]. THERE WILL BE A REPEAT, AND YOU CAN ALREADY SEE IN THIS GENERATION; ANIMAL DNA SPLICED WITH HUMAN DNA. DIFFERENT HYBRIDS ARE BEING CREATED THROUGH DNA SPLICING?

1 Samuel 15:3 NKJV
Now go and attack Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and do not spare them. ***But kill both man and woman, infant and nursing child, ox and sheep, camel and donkey.' "***

Genesis 6:6-7 NKJV
And ***the Lord was sorry that He had made man on the earth, and He was grieved in His heart. So the Lord said, "I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth, both man and beast, creeping thing and birds of the air****, for I am sorry that I have made them."*

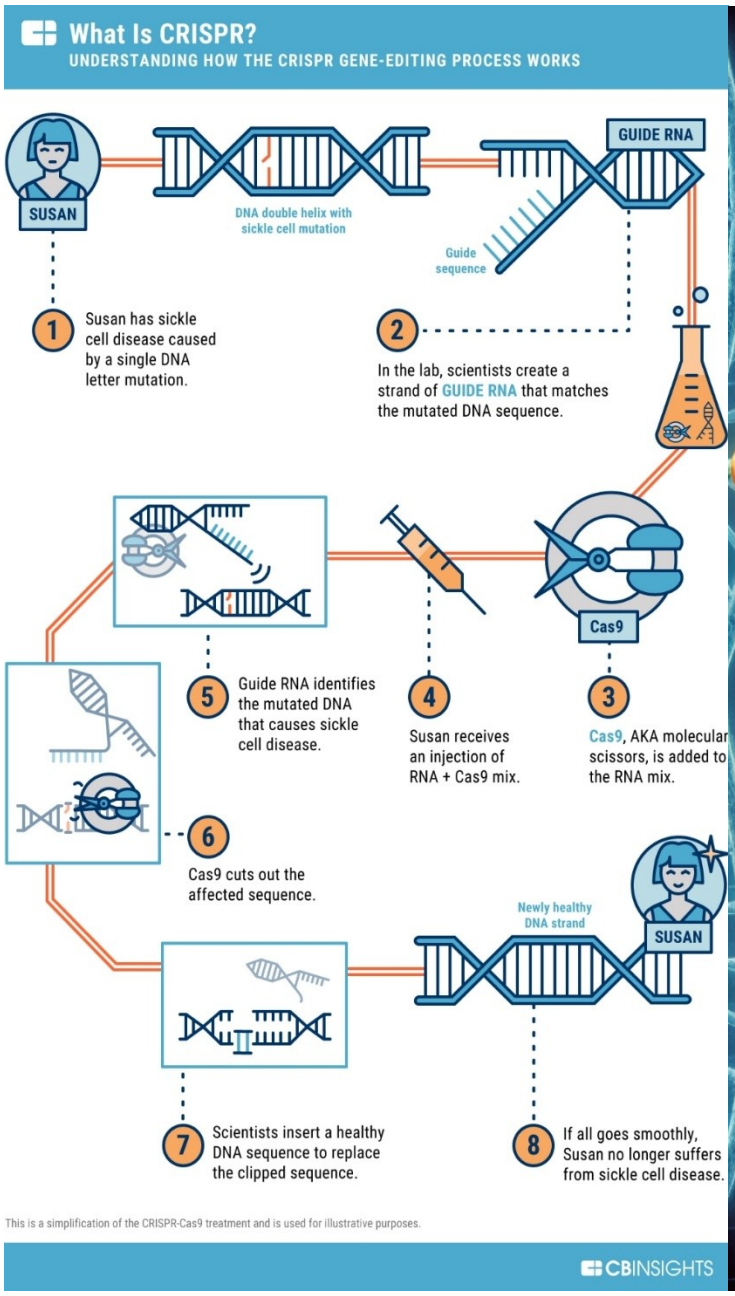
Matthew 24:38 NKJV
For as in the days before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark,

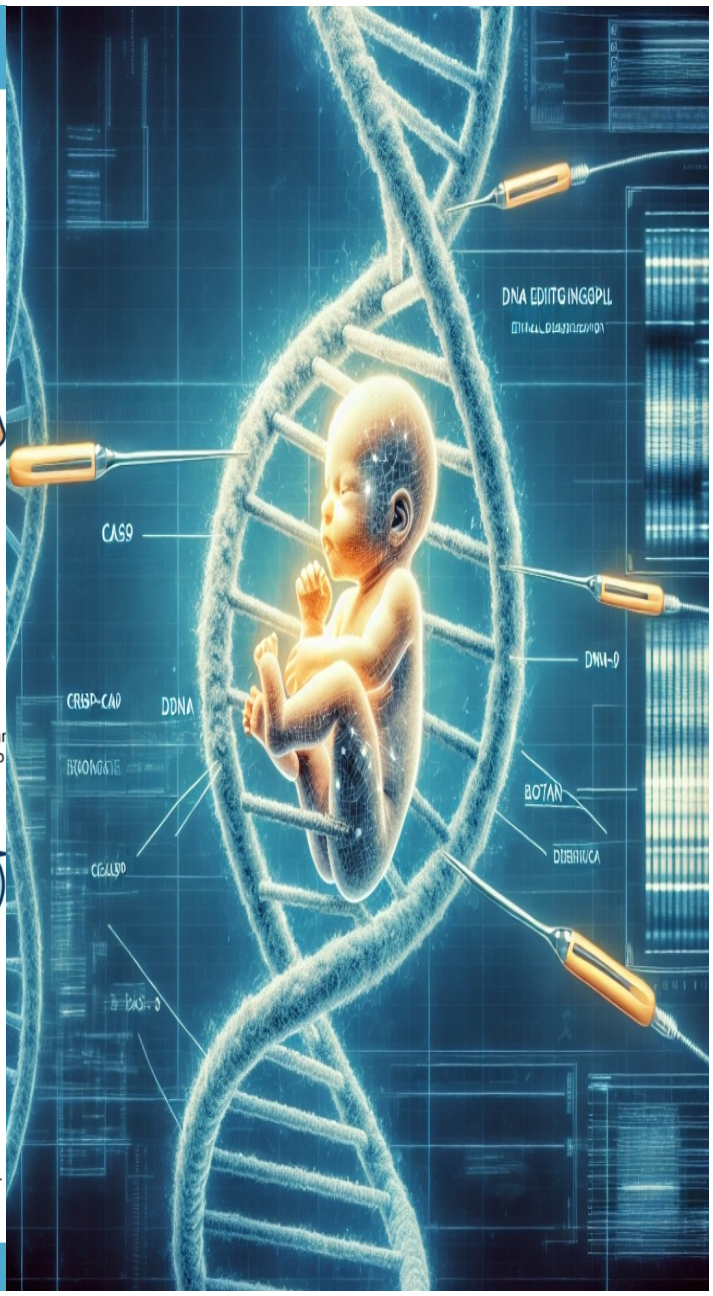
2 Samuel 23:20 KJV
And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, ***he slew two lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:***





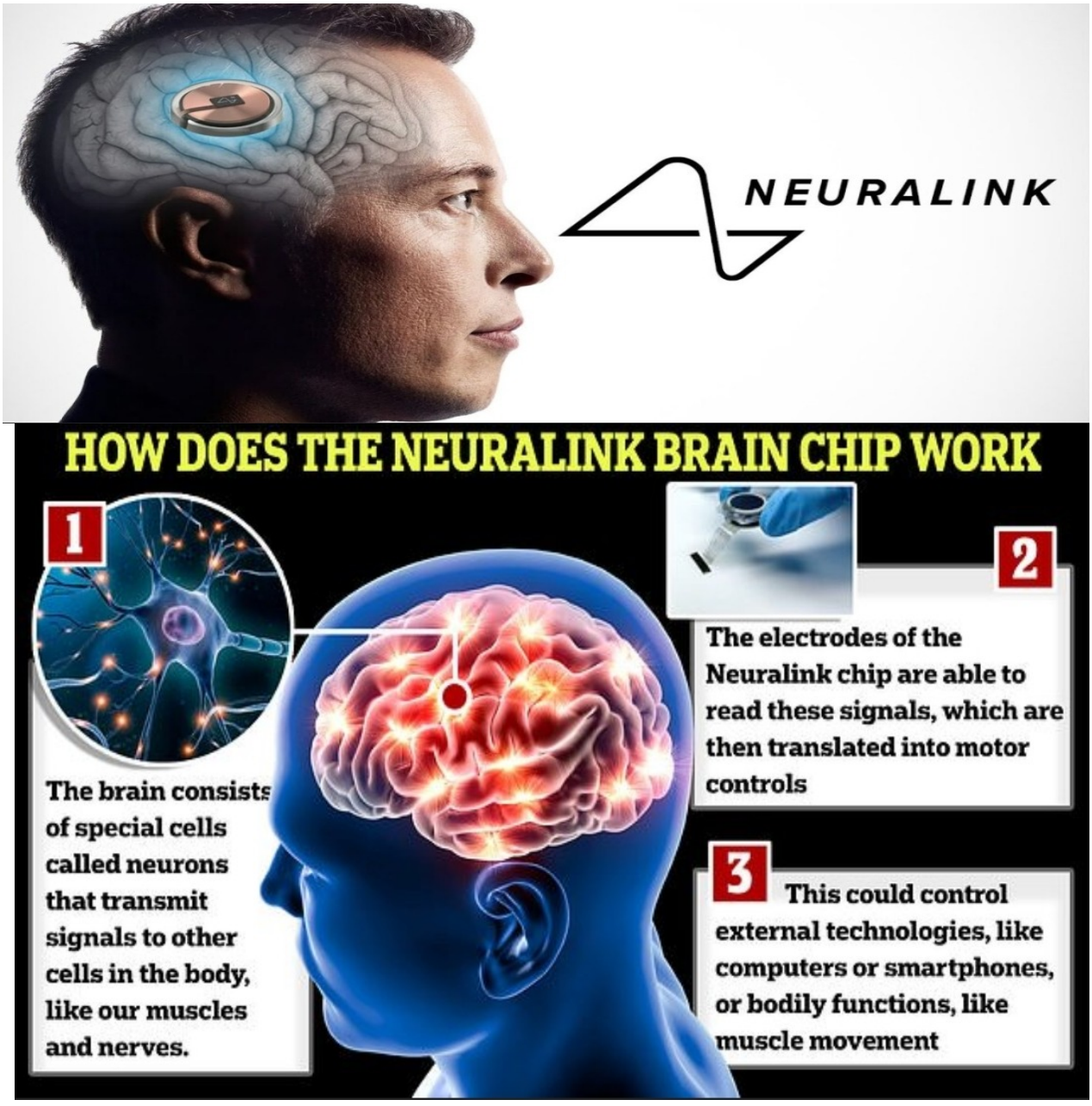
TODAY YOU HAVE CRISPR TO EDIT YOU HUMAN DNA





THE PROPHECY IN DANIEL 2:43-44 MIGHT EVEN FIT WITH AI AND ELON MUSK, WHO CREATED NERO LINK

Daniel 2:42-43 NKJV
And as the toes of the feet were partly of iron and partly of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong and partly fragile. As you saw ***iron mixed with ceramic clay, they will mingle with the seed of men; but they will not adhere to one another, just as iron does not mix with clay.***



SOME HUMANS ARE BORN WITH 6 FINGERS ON EACH HAND, JUST AS THE HYBRIDS IN THE DAYS OF DAVID

2 Samuel 21:20-22 NKJV
Yet again there was war at Gath, ***where there was a man of great stature, who had six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot,*** *twenty-four in number; and he also was born to the giant. So when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea, David's brother, killed him. These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David and by the hand of his servants.*



LARGE NUMBER OF MOVIES AND SERIES MADE IN THIS GENERATION FEATURE ANIMAL DNA ENMESHED AND SPLICED WITH HUMAN DNA, GIVING THE HUMANS ANIMAL ABILITIES

SPLICE



A Couple Defies Ethics by Splicing Human and Animal Dna to Create a Hybrid Monster



ALTERED CARBON

- K9 DNA spliced with human DNA and has the ability of the animal.
- The lady received a robotic arm and has much more strength.



SWEET TOOTH

- The boy has the DNA of a Deer.







PARADISE

- A Company that buys your DNA. Once you sell your DNA, you immediately grow older depending on the amount of years you sold.

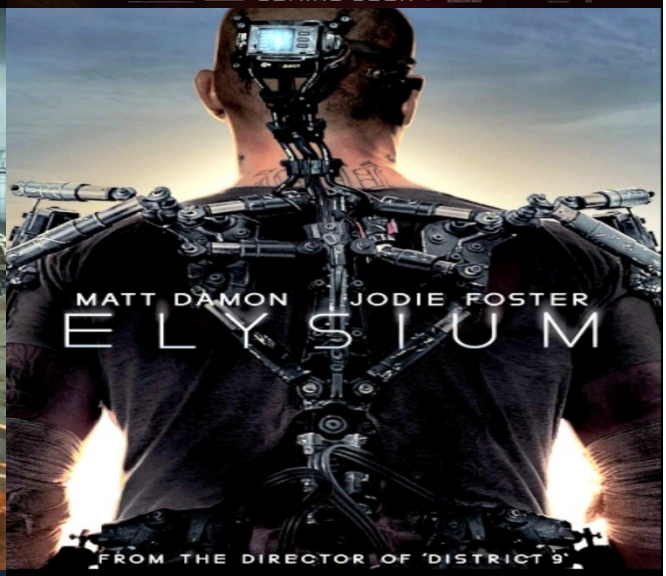





ES GIBT NICHTS MENSCHLICHERES
ALS DEN WILLEN ZU ÜBERLEBEN
EX_MACHINA
DEMNÄCHST IM KINO


BEING A SUPERHERO
IS IN HIS BLOOD
VIN DIESEL
BLOODSHOT
FROM PRODUCERS OF FAST & FURIOUS
COMING SOON


ANTHONY MACKIE
DAMSON IDRIS
DEFIANT BY DESIGN
OUTSIDE THE WIRE
JANUARY 15 | NETFLIX
STORY BY ROB YESCOMBE SCREENPLAY BY ROB YESCOMBE AND ROWAN ATHALE DIRECTED BY MIKAEL HÅFSTRÖM


MATT DAMON
JODIE FOSTER
ELYSIUM
FROM THE DIRECTOR OF 'DISTRICT 9'


UPGRADE


I AM MOTHER

People refuse to turn from their iniquity and they would want a DNA upgrade where sickness and disease are cured. Robotics mixed with AI to create super humans

Ezekiel 18:25-32 NKJV
"Yet you say, 'The way of the Lord is not fair.' Hear now, O house of Israel, is it not My way which is fair, and your ways which are not fair? When a righteous man turns away from his righteousness, commits iniquity, and dies in it, it is because of the iniquity which he has done that he dies. Again, when a wicked man turns away from the wickedness which he committed, and does what is lawful and right, he preserves himself alive. Because he considers and turns away from all the transgressions which he committed, he shall surely live; he shall not die. Yet the house of Israel says, 'The way of the Lord is not fair.' O house of Israel, is it not My ways which are fair, and your ways which are not fair? "Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways," says the Lord God. "Repent, and turn from all your transgressions, so that iniquity will not be your ruin. Cast away from you all the transgressions which you have committed, and get yourselves a new heart and a new spirit. For why should you die, O house of Israel? For I have no pleasure in the death of one who dies," says the Lord God. "Therefore turn and live!"

Ecclesiastes 7:17 NKJV
Do not be overly wicked, Nor be foolish: Why should you die before your time?

James 1:12-15 NKJV
Blessed is the man who endures temptation; for when he has been approved, he will receive the crown of life which the Lord has promised to those who love Him. Let no one say when he is tempted, "I am tempted by God"; for God cannot be tempted by evil, nor does He Himself tempt anyone. But each one is tempted when he is drawn away by his own desires and enticed. Then, when desire has conceived, it gives birth to sin; and sin, when it is full-grown, brings forth death.

COULD IT BE THAT GOD WILL RELEASE THE FALLEN ANGELS LOCKED UP IN TARTARUS DURING THE SEVEN-YEAR TRIBULATION AND KILL 3rd OF MANKIND. THE 3rd WHO REMAIN ALIVE WILL STILL REFUSE TO REPENT AND TURN TO GOD, EVEN AFTER THE GREEK MYTHOLOGY GOD'S HAVE TORMENTED THEM

Revelation 9:13-21 NKJV
Then the sixth angel sounded: And I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, saying to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, ***"Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates." So the four angels, who had been prepared for the hour and day and month and year, were released to kill a third of mankind.*** *Now the number of the army of the horsemen was two hundred million; I heard the number of them. And thus I saw the horses in the vision: those who sat on them had breastplates of fiery red, hyacinth blue, and sulfur yellow; and the heads of the horses were like the heads of lions; and out of their mouths came fire, smoke, and brimstone. By these three plagues a third of mankind was killed—by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths. For their power is in their mouth and in their tails; for their tails are like serpents, having heads; and with them they do harm. But the rest of mankind, who were not killed by these plagues, did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons, and idols of gold, silver, brass, stone, and wood, which can neither see nor hear nor walk. And they did not repent of their murders or their sorceries or their sexual immorality or their thefts.*



GOD RESERVED EIGHT PEOPLE TO BE SAVED DURING THE DAYS OF NOAH, AND HE WILL ONCE MORE SHORTEN THE TIME; OTHERWISE, NO ONE WILL BE SAVED [MATTHEW 24:22]

Matthew 24:22 NKJV
And unless those days were shortened, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake those days will be shortened.

HOW TO IDENTIFY A DEMON

- Demons are persons without physical bodies but have a celestial body **[1 Corinthians 15:38-40] [DISEMBODIED SPIRITS]**. Demons have a spirit and a none-human soul **[mind, will and emotions known as intellect]**.

1 Corinthians 15:38-40 NKJV
But God gives it a body as He pleases, and to each seed its own body. All flesh is not the same flesh, but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of animals, another of fish, and another of birds. There are also celestial bodies and terrestrial bodies; but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

- Demons have emotions, they tremble in **James 2:19.** The legion of demons in the demonic possessed man begged Jesus not to send them to the Abyss but rather in to swine which shows they have a will **[Luke 8:28-33].**

James 2:19 NKJV
*You believe that there is one God. You do well. **Even the demons believe—and tremble!***

Luke 8:28, 31-33 NKJV
*When he saw Jesus, he cried out, fell down before Him, and with a loud voice said, "What have I to do with You, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? **I beg You, do not torment me!" And they begged Him that He would not command them to go out into the abyss.** Now a **herd of many swine was feeding there on the mountain. So they begged Him that He would permit them to enter them.** And He permitted them. Then the demons went out of the man and entered the swine, and the herd ran violently down the steep place into the lake and drowned.*

- **Demons are described in the bible as:**
  - **thorn in your flesh,**
  - **strongholds,**
  - **serpents,**
  - **scorpions,**
  - **unclean spirits,**
  - **mountains,**
  - **familiar spirits,**
  - **unclean spirits**
  - **etc.**

- Demons are created by God and God calls those in Sheol His **instruments [Isaiah 14:11]** to torment those in Hades. God uses demons to bring mankind to repentance **[Psalms 119:91]. No demon can just enter you, they must have some form of legal right. Once they are in, they torment you.**

Psalm 119:91 (King James Version)
91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.

Isaiah 14:11 (New King James Version)
11 Your pomp is brought down to Sheol, And the sound of your stringed instruments; The maggot is spread under you, And worms cover you.'

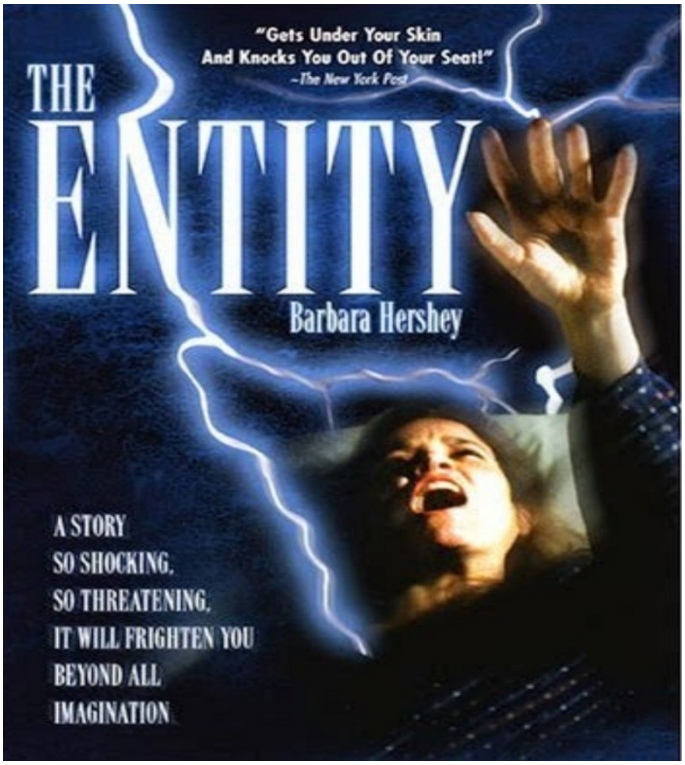
- **God will also use your enemies to bring you into repentance.**
  - King Nebuchadnezzar, the king of Babylon **[Jeremiah 27:6]**
  - Assyria the rod of God's anger **[Isaiah 10:5-11]**

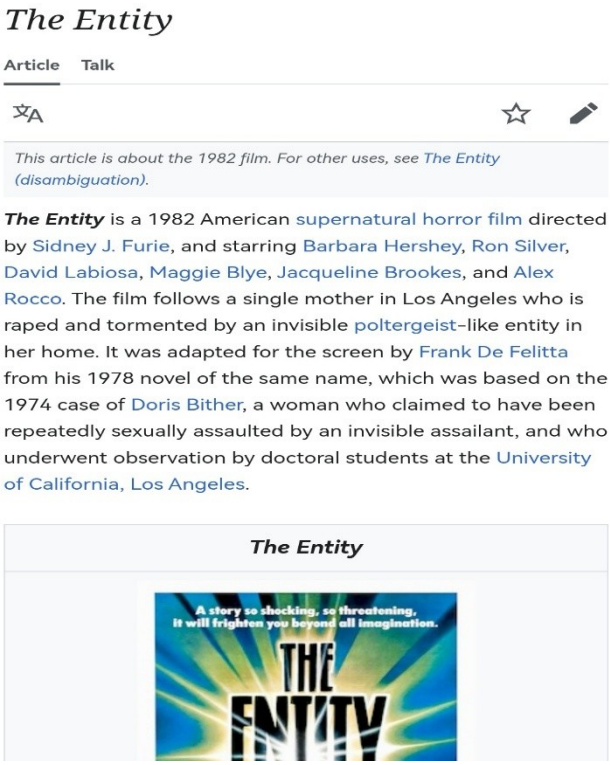
Jeremiah 27:6 (New King James Version)
6 And now I have given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, My servant; and the beasts of the field I have also given him to serve him.

Isaiah 10:5-11 (New King James Version)
Arrogant Assyria Also Judged
5 "Woe to Assyria, the rod of My anger And the staff in whose hand is My indignation.
6 I will send him against an ungodly nation, And against the people of My wrath I will give him charge, To seize the spoil, to take the prey, And to tread them down like the mire of the streets. 7 Yet he does not mean so, Nor does his heart think so; But it is in his heart to destroy, And cut off not a few nations. 8 For he says, 'Are not my princes altogether kings? 9 Is not Calno like Carchemish? Is not Hamath like Arpad? Is not Samaria like Damascus? 10 As my hand has found the kingdoms of the idols, Whose carved images excelled those of Jerusalem and Samaria,.11 As I have done to Samaria and her idols, Shall I not do also to Jerusalem and her idols?' "

- In **Leviticus 20:6** some of the members of Israel prostituted themselves with Familiar spirits which shows you that it might be that some demons appeared **in the form of a man in a spiritual, celestial body**. The Movie **ENTITY** is based on the true story of a woman named Doris Bither, who endured rape, torment, and terror at the hands of a demon until the day she died.

Leviticus 20:6 NKJV
'And the person who turns to mediums and familiar spirits, to prostitute himself with them, I will set My face against that person and cut him off from his people.





The Entity

Article Talk

This article is about the 1982 film. For other uses, see The Entity (disambiguation).

The Entity is a 1982 American supernatural horror film directed by Sidney J. Furie, and starring Barbara Hershey, Ron Silver, David Labiosa, Maggie Blye, Jacqueline Brookes, and Alex Rocco. The film follows a single mother in Los Angeles who is raped and tormented by an invisible poltergeist-like entity in her home. It was adapted for the screen by Frank De Felitta from his 1978 novel of the same name, which was based on the 1974 case of Doris Bither, a woman who claimed to have been repeatedly sexually assaulted by an invisible assailant, and who underwent observation by doctoral students at the University of California, Los Angeles.

The Entity

- Some demons comes forth in an **animal-like form [Revelation 16:13-16].**

Revelation 16:13-14 NKJV
And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs coming out of the mouth of the dragon, out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. For they are spirits of demons, performing signs, which go out to the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

Howard Pittman wrote books such as ***Demons: An Eyewitness Account*** and ***Placebo***. He explains how God allowed him to see a spirit of lust, which looked like a frog, enter a person.

DEMONS HAVE 3 ASSIGNED OBJECTIVES

- To keep you from knowing Lord Jesus Christ and to accept Him as your personal Lord and Savior.
- Once you know Christ, to keep you from serving Him affectively.
- To torment and torture.

CHARACTERISTICS OF DEMONS

They **ENTICE** -

- To tempt you to fall into sin. They pressure you to do evil and it starts with a thought.



They **HARASS** -

- The demons follow you and keep on throwing gasoline on the fire until you sin and wound those who are close to you. If you have a bad temper or can't control your anger, then they wait for that specific opportunity and make you fall into sin and sometimes you will lose your temper with your loved ones.





They **TORMENT** – “God does not love you, you are not really saved”.

- Spiritually – guilt, unworthiness, rejection, fear, anxiety, depression and suicidal thoughts.
- Mentally – With the fear of insanity.
- Physically – Physical torment of bodily pain etc.




They **COMPEL** - Make you do something that you struggle to stop with.

They make you do things that you don't really want to do:

- Bite your nails,
- Can't stop moving your feet,
- Grinding of your teeth.
- Compulsive drinking and eating.
- Compulsive smoking.
- Compulsive talking.




They **ENSLAVE** -

- They compel you in to drunkenness, nicotine use, and the misuse of pills and medication. After using them a few times, even one sip or dose can lead to addiction. These become your escape and a way of coping with stress.



They **DEFILE** [make you feel unclean] -

- Inject unclean images and impure thoughts in your mind.





They **DECEIVE** -

- Demons lie and seduce **[1 Timothy 4:1-2]**, Satan will quote half-truths from the Word of God to deceive and manipulate **[Matthew 4:1-11].** They copy the truth but twist it in to a lie. They can give false prophecies, heal the sick, and perform signs and wonders **[Revelation 13:13] [2 Thessalonians 2:9].** They misrepresent things, tempt you away from the truth, and introduce error.

1 Timothy 4:1-2 NKJV
Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons, speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron,

Matthew 4:3-4 NKJV
Now when the tempter came to Him, he said, "If You are the Son of God, command that these stones become bread." But He answered and said, "It is written, 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds from the mouth of God.' "

Revelation 13:13 NKJV
He performs great signs, so that he even makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.

2 Thessalonians 2:9 NKJV
The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders,

ACTIVITIES OF DEMONS

- Demons cause the following **symptoms**: bitterness, anger, wrath, hatred, jealousy, resentment, envy, malice, clamor, depression, anxiety, and fear.
- They can lead you to have suicidal thoughts.
- Demons can make you feel tired and want to fall asleep. You can watch TV all day long, but the moment you want to read the Bible and pray, you feel sleepy.
- Demons can give you abilities, such as levitating an object or light a candle without touching a lighter.
- Demons cause sickness and disease.

Don't try to cast out demons by dealing with the symptoms. Cast them out at the root: the sin that allowed them to enter your temple. No demon can simply enter you; it must have a "legal right."

God gave this world to mankind (Adam and Eve) [Psalm 8:1–8], and mankind handed the sceptre over to Satan by being disobedient and falling into sin [Genesis 3:1–7]. Adam and Eve gave Satan authority over them when they fell into sin. Jesus knew this during His temptation in the desert [Luke 4:5–8]. From that time, Satan became the god of this world and its ruler [2 Corinthians 4:4; John 16:11; 1 John 5:19], until Jesus redeemed us by giving up His blameless life on the cross and reclaiming His position. Satan uses the force of iniquity to empower the world system, and sin gives him that power. You remain a prisoner in this world if you continue to live in sin.

Psalms 8:4-8 NKJV
What is man that You are mindful of him, And the son of man that You visit him? For You have made him a little lower than the angels, And You have crowned him with glory and honor. You have made him to have dominion over the works of Your hands; You have put all things under his feet, All sheep and oxen— Even the beasts of the field, The birds of the air, And the fish of the sea That pass through the paths of the seas.

Luke 4:5-8 New King James Version
*5 Then the devil, taking Him up on a high mountain, showed Him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. 6 **And the devil said to Him, "All this authority I will give You, and their glory; for this has been delivered to me, and I give it to whomever I wish.** 7 Therefore, if You will worship before me, all will be Yours." 8 And Jesus answered and said to him, "Get behind Me, Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the LORD your God, and Him only you shall serve.' "*

Matthew 4:11 NKJV
*Then the devil left Him, and behold, **angels came and ministered to Him.***

John 16:11 NKJV
*of judgment, because the **ruler of this world** is judged.*

2 Corinthians 4:4 NKJV
*whose minds **the god of this age** has blinded, who do not believe, lest the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine on them.*

1 John 5:19 NKJV
*We know that we are of God, and the whole world lies **under the sway [Sphere] [Atmosphere] [Heavens] of the wicked one**.*

THERE ARE MANY MAJOR ORDERS OF DEMON SPIRITS THAT SEEK TO CAPTURE THIS WORLD, ALONG WITH THEIR CHIEF COMMANDER, SATAN (MATTHEW 12:24).

THE RANKINGS IN SATAN'S KINGDOM IN GREEK

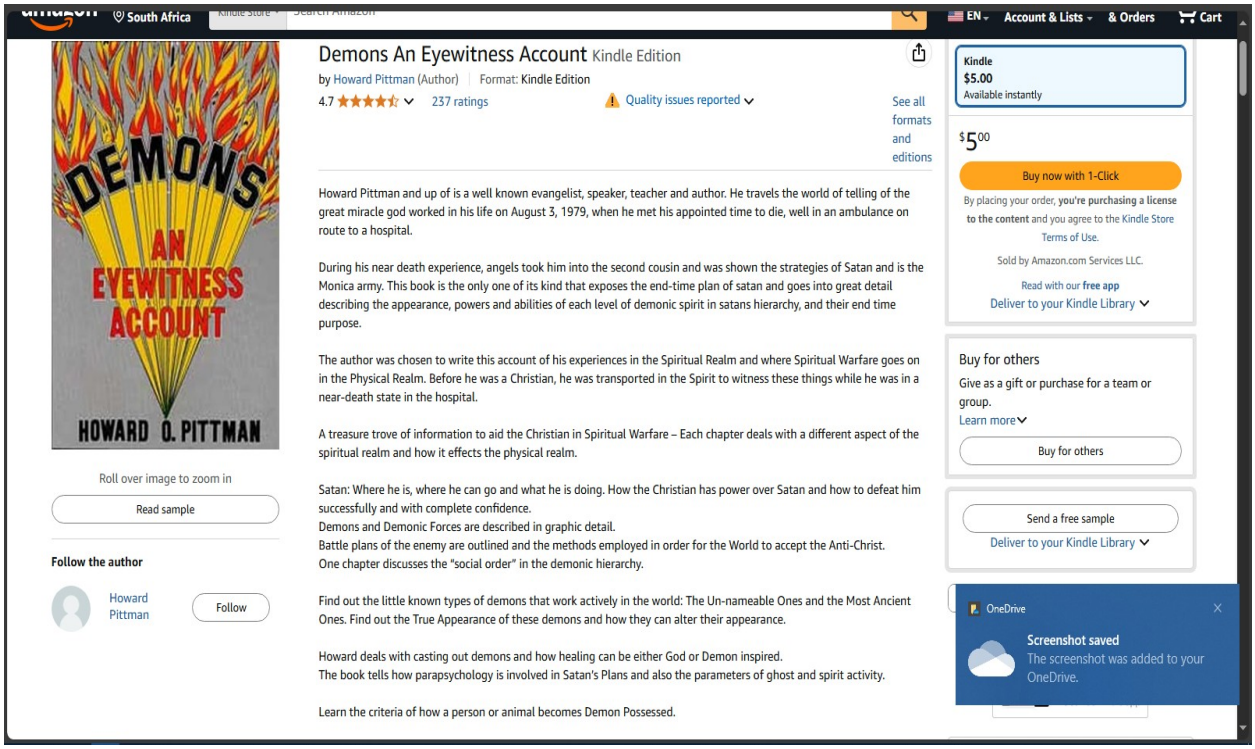
Ephesians 6:12 NKJV
*For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood [PHYSICAL REALM - HUMAN BEINGS], but against principalities **"ARGON"**, against powers **"EXCOSIA"**, against the rulers of the darkness of this age **"KOSMOKRATORS"**, against spiritual **"PNEUMATIKOS"** hosts **"SABAOTH"** of wickedness in the heavenly places [SPIRITUAL REALM - SATAN AND HIS army OF DEMON SPIRITS.*

1 Timothy 4:1-3 New King James Version
*[4] Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits **"GHENOS"** and doctrines of demons, [2] speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron,*

Matthew 17:20-21 New King James Version
*[20] So Jesus said to them, "Because of your unbelief; for assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you. [21] However, this kind **"PLANOS"** does not go out except by prayer and fasting.*

Satan's kingdom is divided into ranks, and there is order in his kingdom. According to Howard Pittman, author of *Demons: An Eyewitness Account* and *Placebo*, no demon gets promoted.







See Howard Pittman's testimony on YouTube

GOD IS OMNIPRESENT, BUT NOT SATAN, SO HOW DOES SATAN MANAGE TO BE EVERYWHERE AT THE SAME TIME?

Satan had to come up with a master plan to take over the world, and he has succeeded. Satan belongs to God and is still under God's jurisdiction. Satan cannot do as he pleases; he has only been given limited authority in the world. Satan fears God **(Job 1:1–22)**.

Satan is the chief commander of his army, and his whole kingdom runs on fear. All demon spirits fear Satan. When Satan's master plan falls apart, he sits down with his ruling council and changes the plans to try to succeed, as the Antichrist will soon rule once God lifts the restraining order, as described in **2 Thessalonians 2**.

There are different ranks in Satan's kingdom, but no demon gets promoted; they stay as they are.

Principalities and powers (fallen angels) are placed all over the world. In every area, Satan has appointed a prince to keep watch over the region. The prince must keep order in his area. If a true Christian leads many people out of the kingdom of darkness, then the prince appointed by Satan will meet with Satan, and further steps will be taken to stop the true Christian's light from shining and to gain complete control over him. Satan will use sin to his advantage. Once the true Christian commits sin, Satan will use that incident to his advantage. Satan will use God's courtroom to bring accusations against the true Christian**(Revelation 12:10) (Daniel 7:21–22) (Luke 22:31–34) (Luke 18:1–6) (Job 1:6)**, bringing destruction on the Christian's life and putting a complete stop to him.

Under the prince are many other sub-demon spirits (foot soldiers and leaders) appointed by Satan, which cause destruction in a Christian's life. Many Christians fall away from the biblical Christ if the tests become too hard.

Howard Pittman explains that today's Church is like a wet noodle: it gets hit with one personal problem, and Satan has defeated it. Whether the problem is financial, marital, or even the loss of a worldly job, Satan has defeated people so badly that they either fall away from Christianity or become so consumed by one personal problem that they become puppets of Satan, and Satan controls them.

A demon does not care what you call them. Take note: each individual demon acts on Satan's behalf. Do not be concerned about their names, as Howard Pittman named them; every demon acts on Satan's behalf because Satan is not omnipresent [1 Peter 5:8–9], unlike Jesus. If a demon manifests and calls itself Satan, do not be too concerned. Do not speak to demons; bind them and command them to release the person's will. Then find the "legal right" that allowed them to enter the person. No demon can simply enter; there must be a "legal right," which is sin.

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil walks about like a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour. Resist him, steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same sufferings are experienced by your brotherhood in the world.
1 Peter 5:8-9 NKJV

EXAMPLES OF MAJOR RANKS IN SATANS ARMY

EXAMPLES:

1. GIANT WAR DEMON

He is about 12–14 feet tall if human beings could see him with their physical eyes. These spirits are excellent at their job. They do one thing, and they do it well: they create strife and war around the world.

2. DEMON SPIRIT OF GREED

He can never be satisfied; the more he gets, the more he wants. If you look around, everyone is chasing some worldly dream, money, fame, or some kind of lust.

3. RELIGION DEMON SPIRIT (DARK ARTS DEMONS)

He substitutes one religion for another. He is comfortable with any other god being worshiped, as long as it is not Jesus Christ of Nazareth, born of a virgin and descended from the bloodline of David—the Son of God.

There are approximately 4,500 religions in the world, and all of them openly worship Satan.

4. THE MYSTERY DEMON SPIRIT

He is the only demon with expertise in more than one area. His work falls into two main categories:

- Health
- Medicine

This demon usually enters at a child's birth. The child may be afflicted with a disease, such as cancer, epilepsy, or a disability, or may die in an event known as a miscarriage.

DOCTORS AND MEDICAL DOCTORS

Physical Medicine and Rehabilitation (PM&R) physicians, also known as **physiatrists**, treat a wide variety of medical conditions affecting the brain, spinal cord, nerves, bones, joints, ligaments, muscles, and tendons.

These doctors could never explain such incidents. The baby may look fine and show no signs of medical issues, but a few months later, signs of illness may appear, and the baby may even die.

I say the legal right is idolatry practiced in the third and fourth generations, placing a curse on the baby. The curse is passed down through either the mother's or the father's bloodline to children of the third and fourth generations, binding their offspring.

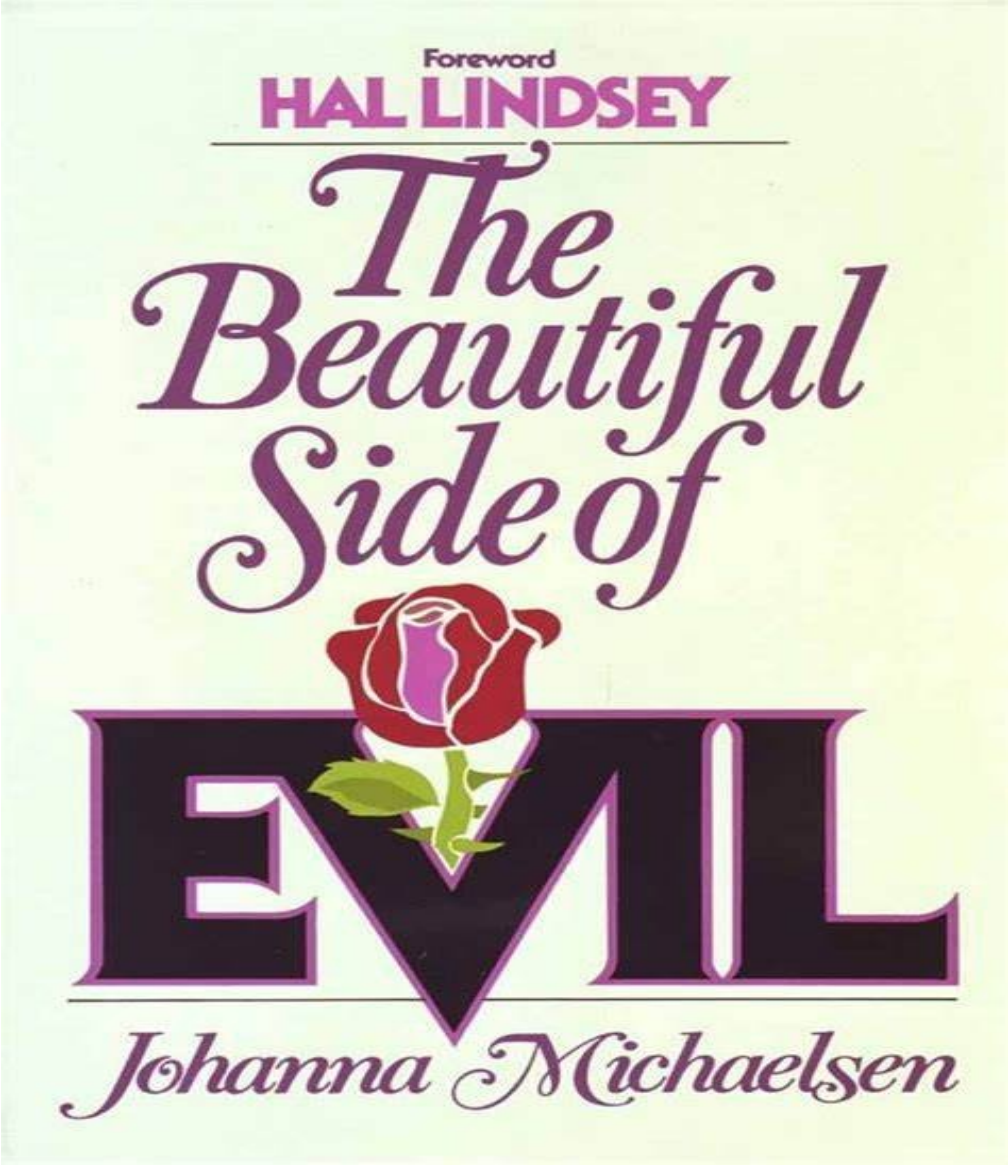
5. THE FROG LIKE DEMON SPIRIT

- He is the weakest spirit of them all. Pittman said the demons of sexual perversion have shapes like frogs.

DEMONS CAN PERFORM COUNTERFEIT:

- signs
- miracles
- Speaking in tongues
- Healing the sick
- Prophecy
- Dreams and Visions and Revelations
- etc...

READ THE BOOK OF JOHANNA MICHAELSEN - THE BEAUTIFUL SIDE OF EVIL



YOU NEVER CAST OUT DEMONS BY NAME EXCEPT FOR FAMILIAR SPIRITS/SPIRIT GUIDES/POWER DEMONS

Very rarely do you cast out demons by name. However, there is one occasions when it is necessary to cast them out by name; otherwise, you may experience a great deal of interference during deliverance. Such demons are called familiar spirits, spirit guides, or power demons because they are believed to have great power over a person's physical body.

There are different ranks in Satan's kingdom, and no demon can remain in someone if it no longer has legal authority to do so. If you encounter a familiar spirit known as Legion, be careful. Such demons are said to have approximately 2,000–6,000 sub-demons within them **(Mark 5:9–13)**. The only demons cast out by name are familiar spirits, power demons, and spirit guides.

This is a warning: Not all Christians are holy and dead to sin. Do not attempt to deliver yourself from highly ranked demonic spirits, especially if you were a high priestess or high priest in Satan's kingdom. Such demons are said to have great control over a person's thought processes and physical body.

Mark 5:9-13 New King James Version
[9] Then He asked him, "What is your name?" And he answered, saying, "My name is Legion; for we are many." [10] Also he begged Him earnestly that He would not send them out of the country. [11] Now a large herd of swine was feeding there near the mountains. [12] So all the demons begged Him, saying, "Send us to the swine, that we may enter them." [13] And at once Jesus gave them permission. Then the unclean spirits went out and entered the swine (there were about two thousand); and the herd ran violently down the steep place into the sea, and drowned in the sea.



DIFFICULTIES THAT MIGHT OCCUR DURING THE DELIVERANCE PROCESS IF ONE IS POSSESSED BY A FAMILIAR SPIRIT

- If this happens, they may make you feel sleepy; stand up.
- The demons may try to speak through you.
- They may cause the person to experience severe physical pain during the deliverance.
- They may cause the person to lose consciousness during the deliverance.
- They may cause the person to vomit.
- They may blank out the person's thoughts, making them forget the words needed to continue the deliverance.
- The person might receive an ability, such as unusual strength or the ability to open doors without keys.
- They may cause the person to become deaf and unable to hear you.
- They may cause the person to fall asleep.
- They may keep the person's mouth closed so they cannot speak, preventing the deliverance from proceeding. They may mute the person.
- The familiar spirit might take control of the person's body.
- The person might also try to attack the counselor.

REMEMBER

- The person will have a close relationship with the familiar spirit and will know it by name.
- Only familiar spirits are cast out by name. They are cast out very early in the deliverance because of the distractions, torment, physical pain, and interference they may cause during the deliverance session.
- Demons are like spirits without physical bodies, and they want to possess bodies of their own. Demons can feel, touch, see, and experience emotions.
- The person will adopt the demon's personality.
- They can cause the person to fall asleep.
- They can keep the person's mouth closed so that the person cannot speak, preventing the deliverance from proceeding. They will mute the person.
- The familiar spirit might take control of the person's body.
- The person might also try to attack the counselor.

The Devil almost never appears as Satan. He works through family members [Matthew 10:34–39], Christians [Matthew 16:21–23], pastors, teachers, prophets [Mark 13:22–23; 2 Peter 2:1], gospel singers, false disciples, and the most ordinary, friendly, and kind people [2 Corinthians 11:12–15]—people who are disqualified by the faith [2 Corinthians 13:5] and seek to deceive you. Such people are known as the sons and daughters of disobedience [Ephesians 2:2]. Do not be deceived. You will know people by their fruits. If preachers compromise even one of the commandments of the Christ [James 2:10–12], then I tell you this: be on your guard! If you knew there was a roaring lion loose in the streets, you would look around every corner before leaving your home [1 Peter 5:8]. Yet, because we cannot see the Devil, we live as if he does not exist. The Devil will destroy you if you allow him into your life. The Devil only has power over you to the extent that you give it to him.

"Do not think that I came to bring peace on earth. I did not come to bring peace but a sword. For I have come to 'set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law'; and 'a man's enemies will be those of his own household.' He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me. He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it.
Matthew 10:34 NKJV

But He turned and said to Peter, "Get behind Me, Satan! You are an offense to Me, for you are not mindful of the things of God, but the things of men."
Matthew 16:23 NKJV

For false christs and false prophets will rise and show signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. But take heed; see, I have told you all things beforehand.
Mark 13:22 NKJV

But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will secretly bring in destructive heresies, even denying the Lord who bought them, and bring on themselves swift destruction.
2 Peter 2:1 NKJV

But what I do, I will also continue to do, that I may cut off the opportunity from those who desire an opportunity to be regarded just as we are in the things of which they boast. For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And no wonder! For Satan himself transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness, whose end will be according to their works.
2 Corinthians 11:12 NKJV

Examine yourselves as to whether you are in the faith. Test yourselves. Do you not know yourselves, that Jesus Christ is in you?—unless indeed you are disqualified.
2 Corinthians 13:5 NKJV

in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience,
Ephesians 2:2 NKJV

For whoever shall keep the whole law, and yet stumble in one point, he is guilty of all. For He who said, “Do not commit adultery,” also said, “Do not murder.” Now if you do not commit adultery, but you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the law. So speak and so do as those who will be judged by the law of liberty.
James 2:10 NKJV

Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil walks about like a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour. Resist him, steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same sufferings are experienced by your brotherhood in the world.
1 Peter 5:8 NKJV

CHRISTIANS, YOU ARE NOT ON VACATION. IF YOU ARE BORN AGAIN THEN YOU ARE BORN IN TO WARFARE. YOU MUST BE TAUGHT TO BE A WARRIOR IN THE ARMY OF CHRIST JESUS [2 TIMOTHY 2:3-4]. YOU CAN NOT GO TO BATTLE AGAINST SATAN WITH A CARNAL MIND [2 CORINTHIANS 10:3-5].

2 Timothy 2:3-4 NKJV
3 You therefore must endure hardship as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. 4 No one engaged in warfare entangles himself with the affairs of this life, that he may please him who enlisted him as a soldier.

2 Corinthians 10:3-5 NKJV
3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh. 4 For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal but mighty in God for pulling down strongholds, 5 casting down arguments and every high thing that exalts itself against the knowledge of God, bringing every thought into captivity to the obedience of Christ,



OPEN DOORS

I BELIEVE DEMONS CAN ONLY ENTER THROUGH THREE (3) MAIN CATEGORIES OF TEMPLE DEFILING SINS

- SEXUAL SINS
- OCCULT SINS
- IDOLATRY AND REBELLION [3RD AND 4TH GENERATION FOREFATHER SINS]

Satan has **legal authority** (a legal right) **(Ephesians 4:27)** if you have committed a **temple-defiling sin (1 Corinthians 3:16–17)** that **defiles your human spirit (2 Corinthians 7:1)**.

1 Corinthians 3:16-17 NKJV
*Do you not know that you are the temple of God and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? If anyone **defiles the temple of God,** God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.*

2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB1995
*Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us **cleanse** ourselves from all **defilement** of flesh and **spirit**, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.*

Ephesians 4:27 NKJV
*nor give **place to the devil**.*

◀ 5117. topos ▶

Strong's Lexicon

topos: Place, location, region, opportunity

Original Word: τόπος
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: topos
Pronunciation: TOH-pos
Phonetic Spelling: (top'-os)
Definition: Place, location, region, opportunity
Meaning: a place, region, seat; an opportunity. a place, region, seat; an opportunity, any portion, inhabited place, passage, space, open door, legal right, foot hold.

5351. phtheiró ▶

Strong's Lexicon

phtheiró: To destroy, to corrupt, to spoil

Original Word: φθείρω
Part of Speech: Verb
Transliteration: phtheiró
Pronunciation: fthi-RO
Phonetic Spelling: (fthi'-ro)
Definition: To destroy, to corrupt, to spoil
Meaning: I corrupt, spoil, destroy, ruin.

- HELPS Word-studies

- 5351 phtheírō (from phthiō, "perish, waste away") – properly, waste away, corrupt (deteriorate); (figuratively) to cause or experience moral deterioration – i.e. decomposition (break-down), due to the **corrupting influence of sin.**

- [This root (pht-) literally means "waste away" (degenerate), "moving down from a higher level (quality, status) to a lower form.]

SEXUAL SINS

- **Sex before marriage** (Fornication)



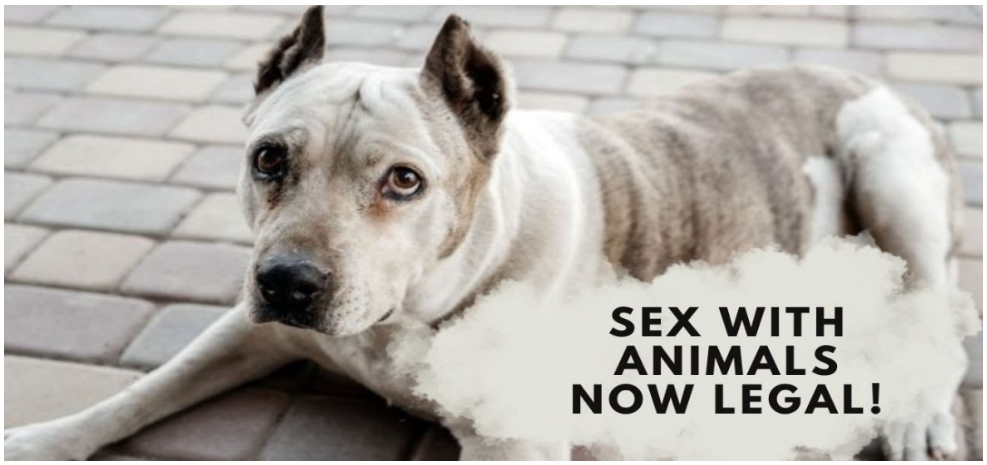
- **Sex outside the marriage covenant** (Adultery)



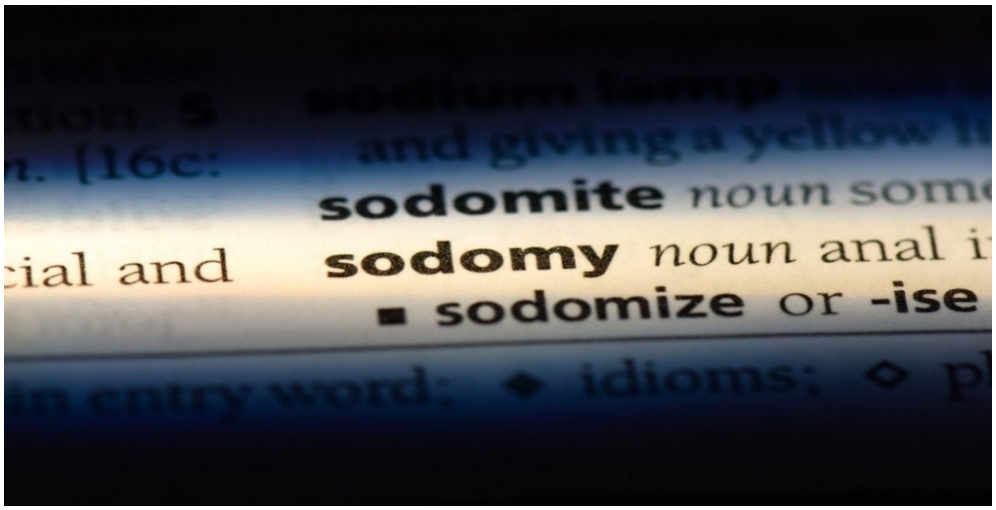
- **Swingers** (Couples with Couples)



- **Sex with animals (Bestiality)**



- **Sodomite** (Sex from behind)



- **Sadomasochism** – When a person enjoys experiencing pain during sexual activity.



- **Sex with family members**, including a stepfather or stepmother (incest)





- **Sex with multiple partners (ORGIES)**





- **Sex with the same-sex partner** (male with male [gay men] and female with female [lesbians]).





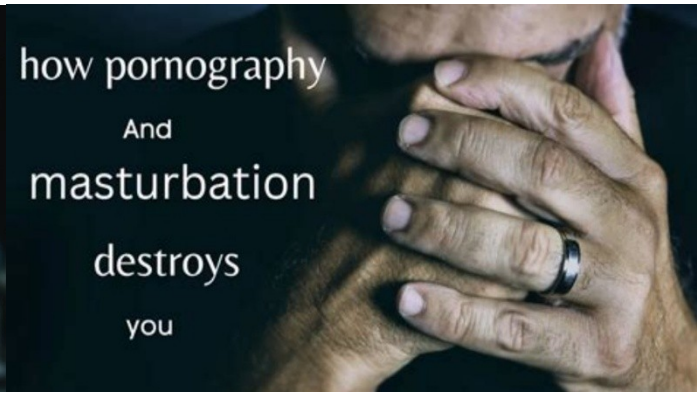
- **Sex with children (minors)**





- **Pornographic material and masturbation**.



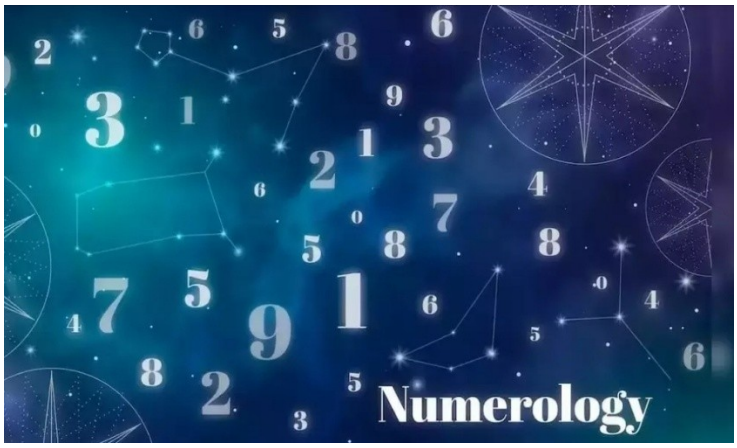


OCCULT SINS

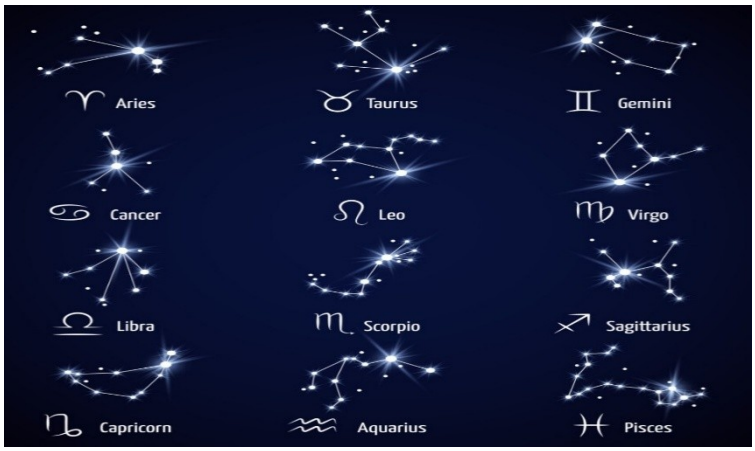
- **Astrology** – Placing faith in the alignment of the stars, planets, sun and celestial bodies



- **Numerology** [Placing your faith in numbers. Obsessed with the meaning of numbers]



- **Horoscopes [Zodiac signs]** - Demon spirits with personalities – We must always carry the Character of Christ

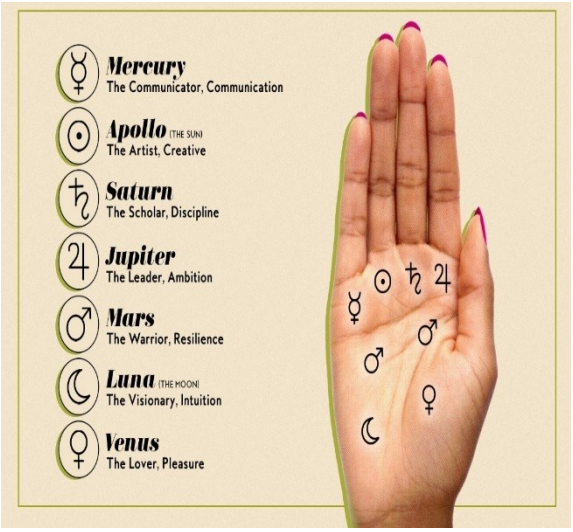


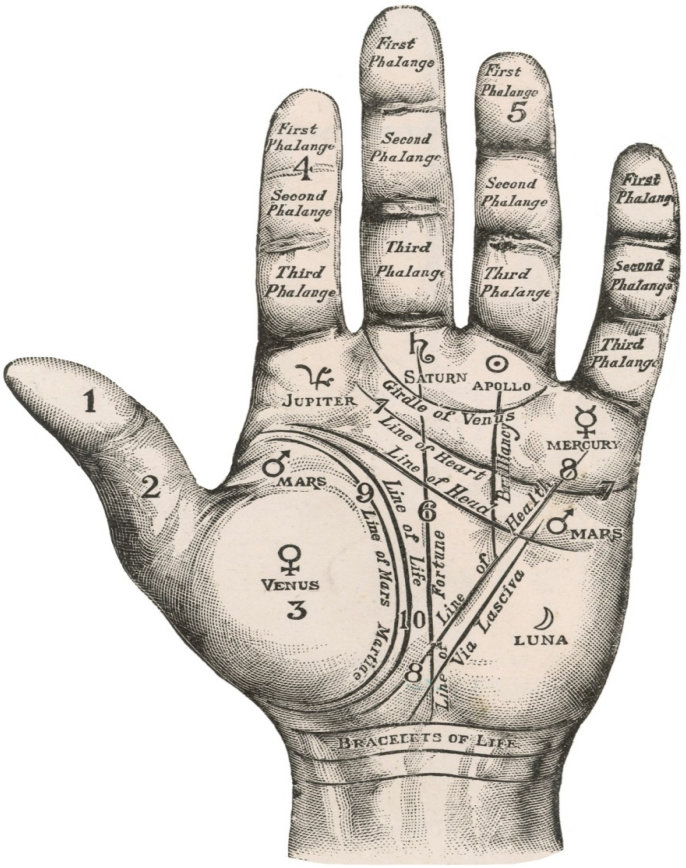
● Any form of **addiction**, such as drugs, alcohol, nicotine, LSD, cocaine, heroin or even gluttony.





● **Palm reading**





- **Fortune tellers and Crystal ball reading**




- **Self-mutilation** [cutting yourself]




- **Suicide**




- **Dream catchers**





- **Wish bone**




- **Make a wish** upon a shooting star



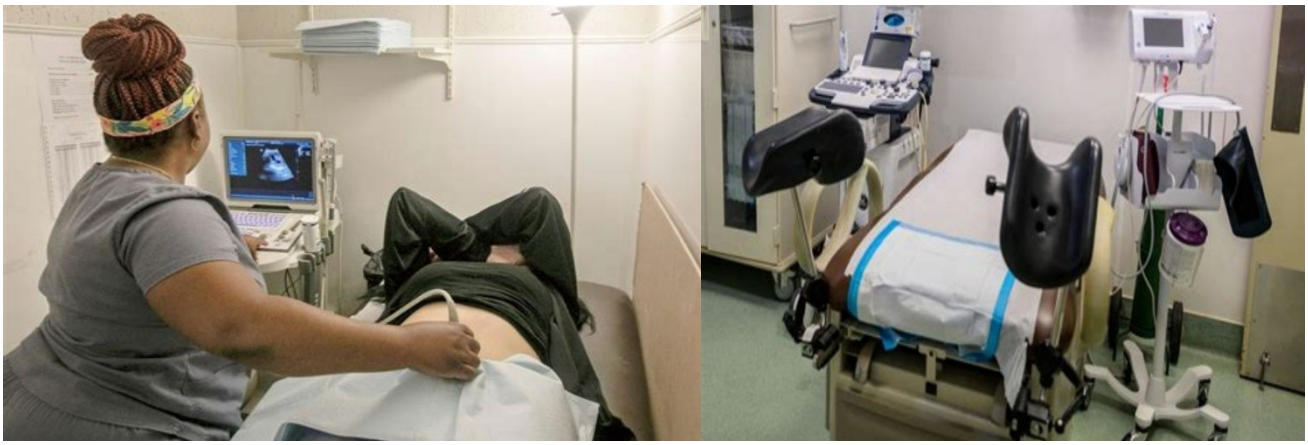
- **Ouija boards**



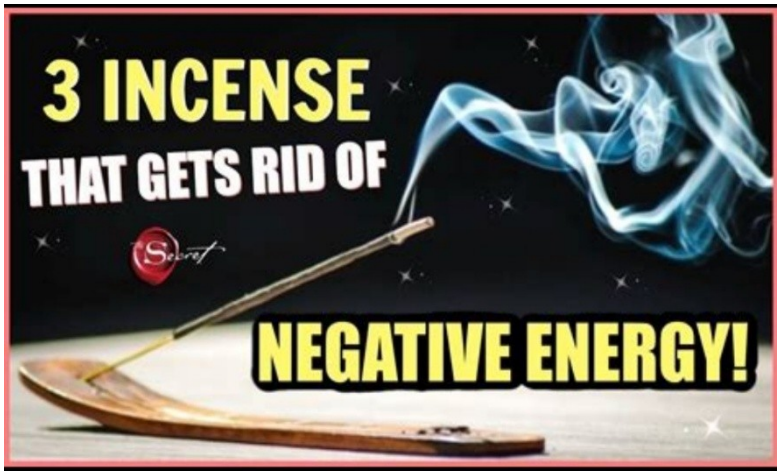
- **Levitate items**



- **Abortion** [It is a baby sacrifice to the god of self [Satan]



- **Incense** [2 Kings 22:17; 2 Kings 23:3–20] — used to clear negative energy, deepen concentration during meditation, or connect with the heart chakra.



- **Mood rings**





- Inserting **pushpins** into your skin and connecting you to demons.

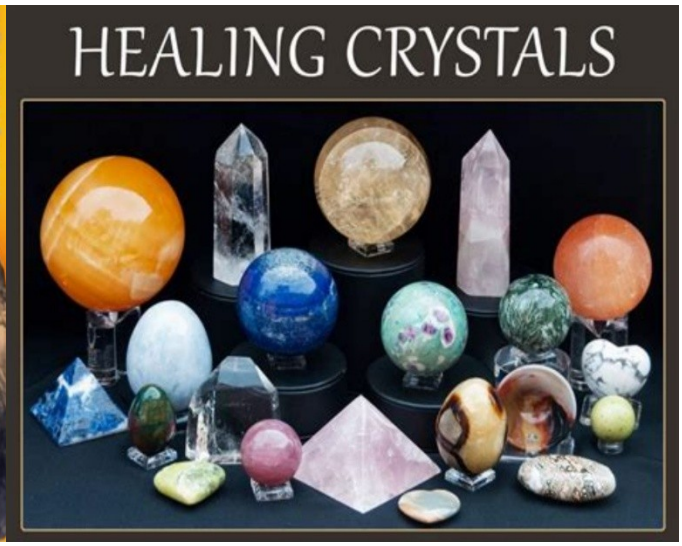


- **ESP** (Six sense)

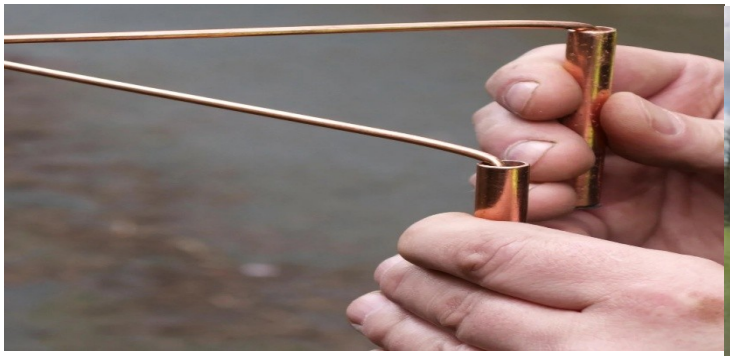


- **Use of crystals**





- **Divining rod for Water witching** [A skill of finding water underground – holding two wires]





- **Pendulum**





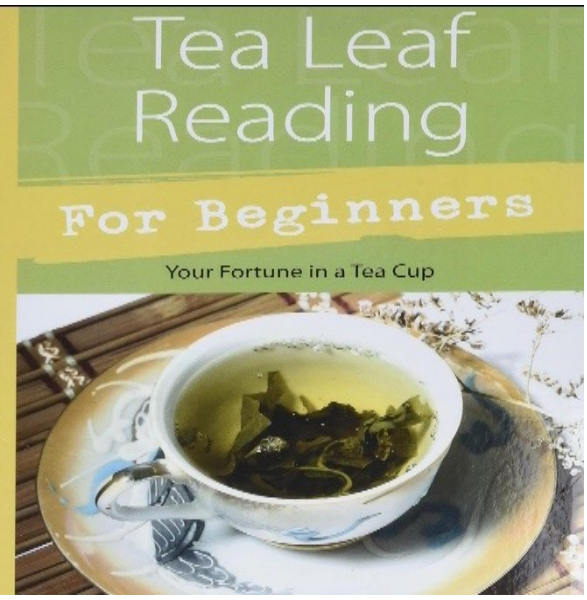
- **Tarot cards/ Angel cards**



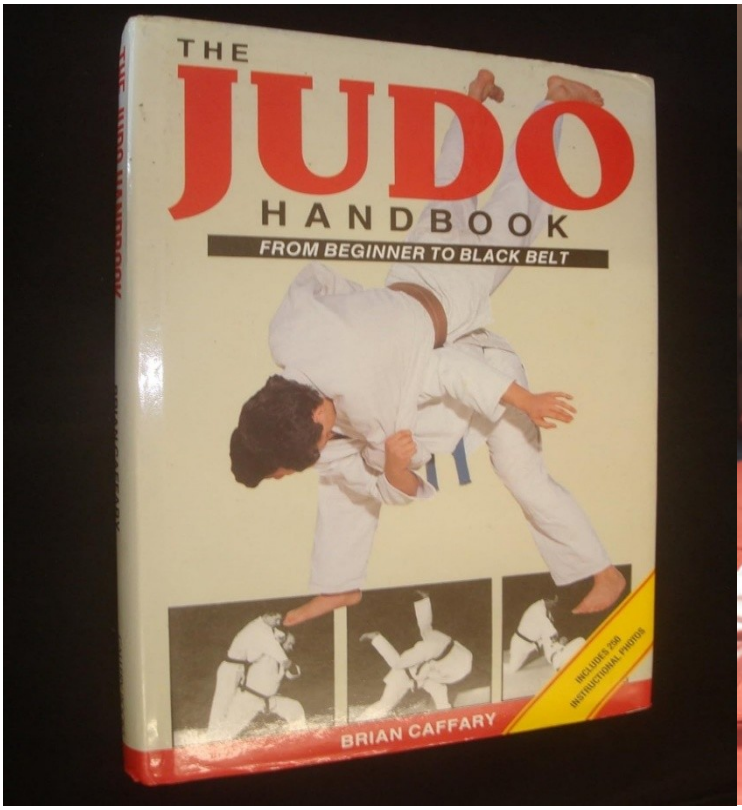


- **Tea-leaf reading** (the leaves will foretell your future)





- **Martial Arts** (Judo, Karate) – Bowing down to a master, Form of meditation. The yells and hand movements they make are forms of Incantation to a spirit entity just as deaf and mute people use sign language to communicate. We are not called to harm and hurt one another, we are called to even love our enemies with a gentle, kind and soft spirit.





- **Necromancer**





- **Counterfeit gifts of the Holy Spirit**, such as false tongues, healings, and prophecy.



- **Killing animals to study them in laboratories**




- **Spirit mediums**—speaking to the spirits of the dead, such as a family member or friend who has passed away. If a family member has died, they are dead **(Luke 16:19–31).** Never have conversations with demons;




- **Sororities and fraternities**: Members pledge loyalty and faithfulness to the spirit of the organization's deceased founder, sometimes using candles during the vow.

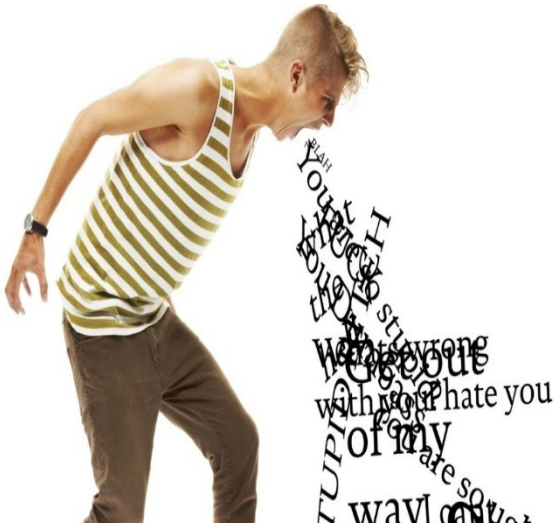




- **Witchcraft** — reciting rituals unknowingly by using psalms, scriptures, or verses and adding oil or salt; playing Bloody Mary (“Mirror, mirror”); and practicing witchcraft through incantations and spells (witches/warlocks).




- **Sending curse back to the one whom have cursed you.**

- **Releasing spirits of confusion and torment back to the enemy**



● **Herbalists and herb shops**: Incantations are said over the herbs. Many health food stores are owned by Hindu gurus. Some yoga teachers allow yogis to perform rituals intended to give foods the “appropriate vibrations” and enhance the eater’s “spirituality.” These “appropriate vibrations” are demons.





● **Vegetarianism**—without protein, your body cannot build enough molecules to fight off diseases. Elijah ate meat before facing the prophets of Baal. Abraham served meat to God when He visited Abraham and his wife.



● **Releasing spirits in Jesus' name**—a spirit of peace and love being released into people. We have the Holy Spirit, and should carry His fruit.



● **Yoga:** You yoke yourself to the Hindu god Brahman. Kundalini yoga involves kundalini force, which is associated with a Hindu goddess represented as a snake coiled up your spine. The spirit might give you abilities such as strength, power, wisdom, or even psychic healing abilities, but you will have very little peace.





● **Tantra and yoga** have become popular in Europe, Scandinavian countries, and the medical field. They are forms of demonic healing. Their teachings about powers, vibrations, and energies come from the Hindu religion and, according to this belief, are given by demons.



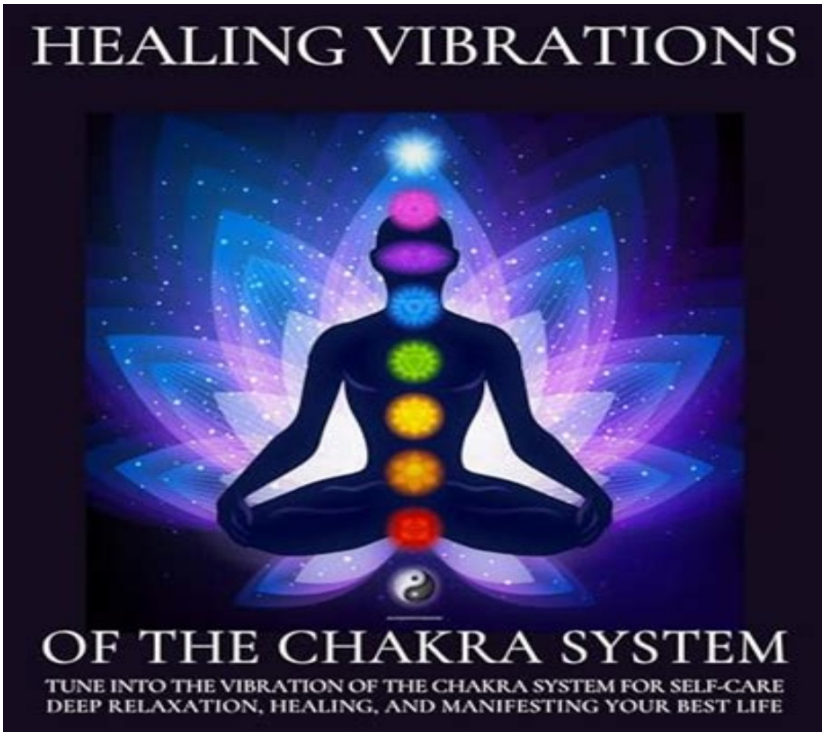


● **Meditating on items you want to move with your mind**. This can cause a demon to enter and will give you the ability to move objects but you will not be able to maintain peace because of the demon tormenting you

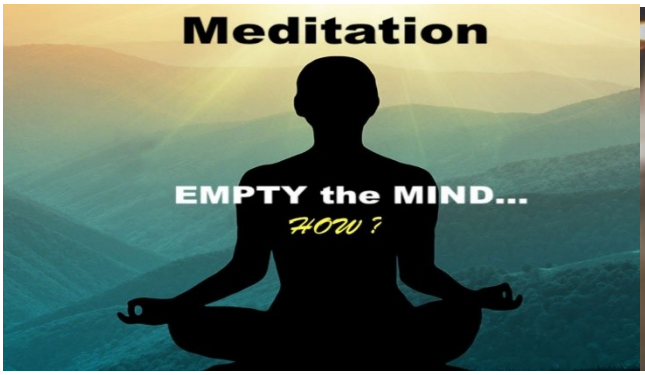




● **Eastern forms if meditation** are for "self realization" where you learn to control your spirit. A "higher consciousness". They might start to communicate with a demon which they call her guide or counselor.



● **Meditation** - Never blank out your mind and think of nothing while a person lay hands on you, you might receive a different spirit **[2 Corinthians 11:4]**
● Biblical meditation is learning, studying and memorizing God's Laws **[Joshua 1:8]** **[2 Timothy 2:15]**. Take thoughts captive and don't become passive **[2 Corinthians 10:3-5]**[**Philippians 4:6-8**]. Test the spirits that speaks to you **[1 John 4:1-3]**





- **Hypnosis and mind control**



- **Subliminal tapes —** These tapes contain repetitive sounds that allow the listener to blank out their mind. This can make the listener more receptive to hidden messages, such as witchcraft. Subliminal music may be promoted for relaxation, stress reduction, or a positive self-image, and may be said to bring peace or reduce stress. Incantations, spells, or witchcraft may be added in a way that listeners cannot hear **[2 Timothy 2:16] [Isaiah 26:3]**.



- **Acupuncture is a form of demonic healing**. It is said to arouse the kundalini force to bring about a person's healing, and sometimes the needles reach and connect with the blood. Demons and healing.





● **Biofeedback therapy** - Connecting wires to your head and controlling your headaches and blood pressure which is a form of demonic healing



● **Children watching horror movies** and are terrified, this is an open door for demons to enter. Some children will have nightmares



● **Children afraid to go to sleep and says there is a spirit under their bed** or in the closet. Do not ignore them, they are telling the truth





● **Children toys that represent replicas of demonic entities**, witchcraft and nakedness of a doll. Greek methodology gods



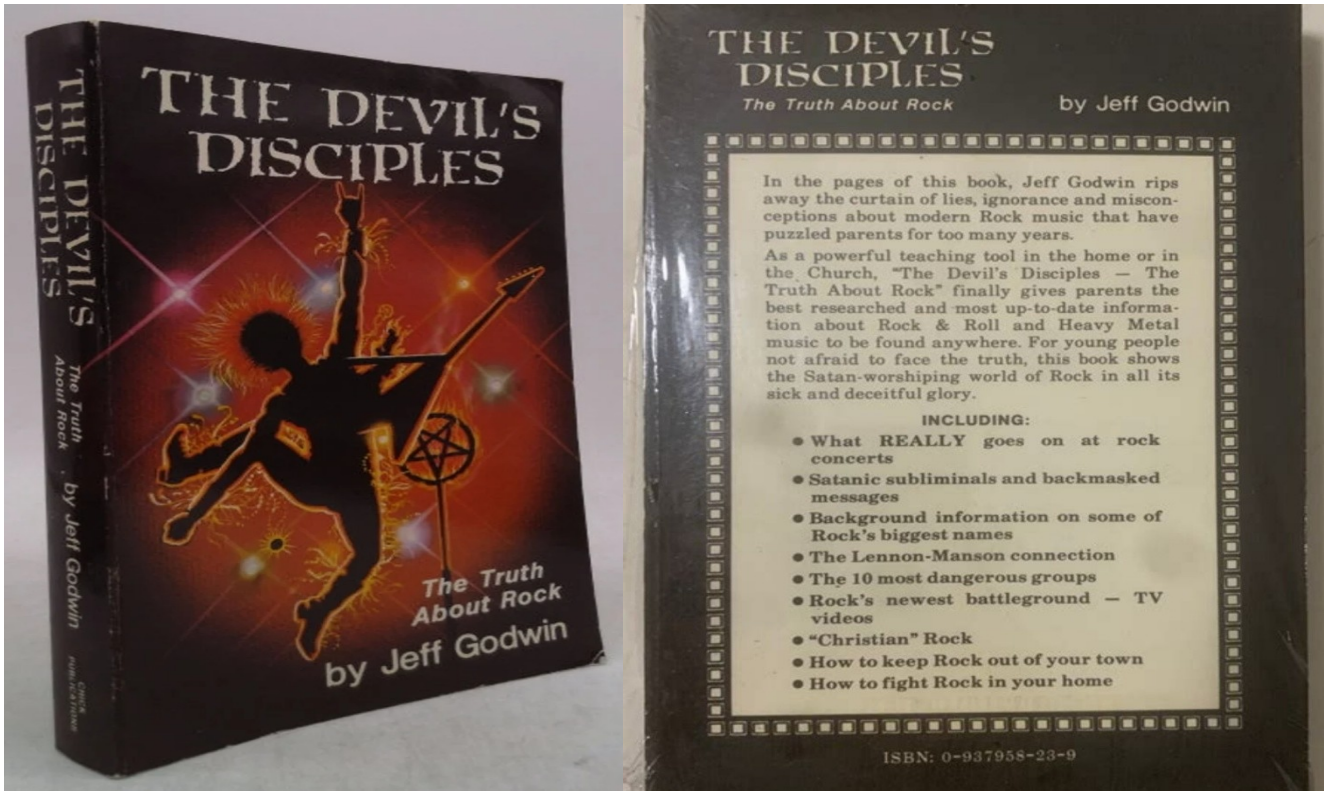
● **Fantasy games** that are not biblical, such as *Dungeons & Dragons*, *Doom*, *Diablo*, *Abe's Odyssey*, *Call of Duty*, and *Resident Evil*, may involve killing or murdering others, etc. You may start to imagine yourself as the character and become like them. You might develop pride and want to be first and best at what you do, whereas Jesus taught us to serve others and remain humble. Some claim that a demon has communicated with them during game play.



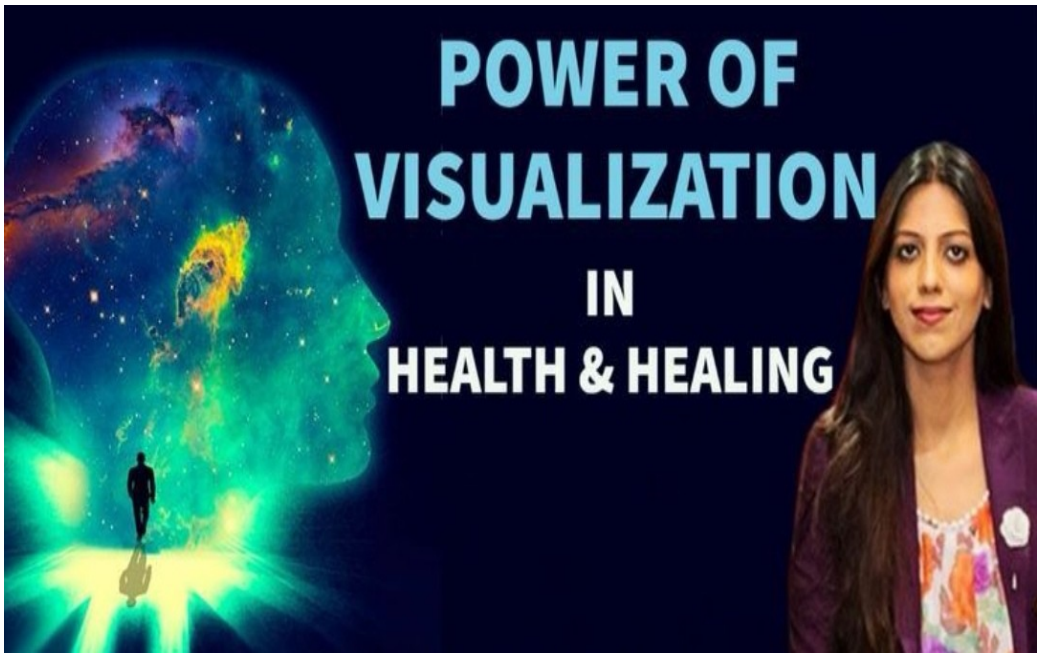
●**Voodoo dolls**



●**Rock music** – The Devils Disciples – The truth about rock by Jeff Godwin



● **Visualization healing** — when your dreams start to feel more real and peaceful than facing reality. Some people visualize healing in the area affected by disease or sickness, and believe it heals because of a demon. For example, a person with a tumor might visualize the tumor disappearing every day, and sometimes it does.



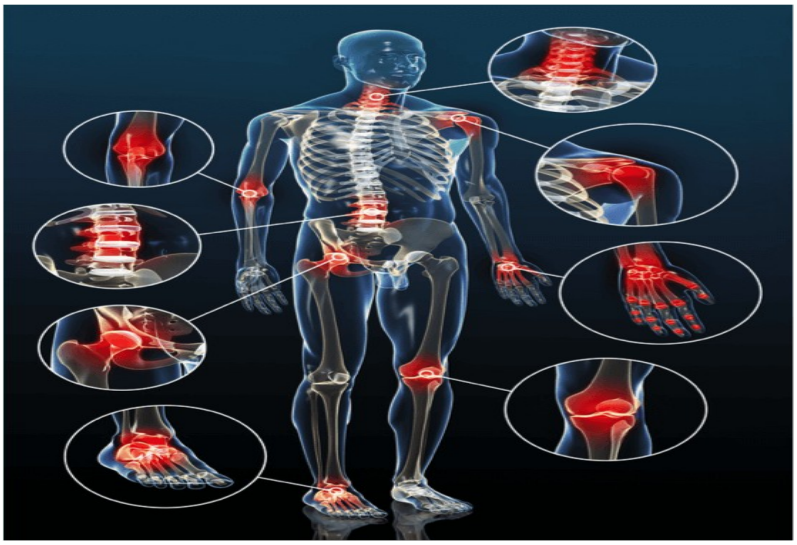
HOW DO YOU CAST OUT DEMONS

- No man, as I have seen, can be delivered from demons unless he has accepted Jesus Christ as his personal Lord and Savior.
- Once a person has accepted Jesus Christ as their personal Lord and Savior, they have the authority to ask the Head of the Body for deliverance? As a human being, you do not have the power to deliver anyone from demons. Yes, I have authority in Christ, but no power. Jesus is the healer, deliverer, and rescuer. You can test this method on a Satanist by standing in front of him and trying to cast demons out of him?

Jesus Christ is the Head of His body
[Colossians 1:18] [Ephesians 1:17-23]

Colossians 1:18 (New King James Version)
[18] And He is the head of the body, the church, who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, that in all things He may have the preeminence.

Ephesians 1:17-23 (New King James Version)
[17] that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, [18] the eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, [19] and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power ***[20] which He worked in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, [21] far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.*** *[22] And He put all things under His feet, and gave* ***Him to be head over all things to the church, [23] which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.***



SPIRITUAL WARFARE IS DONE THROUGH:

- **Spoken words;**
- **By Faith [Hebrews 11:1];**
- **In the name of Jesus [Mark 16:17]**
- **Lord Jesus does the fighting;**
- **You do the standing [EPHESIANS 6:13];**
- **You obey your Master;**

Hebrews 11:1 NKJV Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Mark 16:17 NKJV And these signs will follow those who believe: In My name they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues

Ephesians 6:13 NKJV
Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand

- Deliverance is done by faith and not done by a feeling. Many times, you don't feel a demons leaving you. Spiritual experiences are not emotions or feelings. One of the most common complaint is when someone say, it does not feel as if the demons left me? There are no feelings in faith **[2 Corinthians 5:7]**. Many times, you will not feel a demon leaving you because some demons inside of you did not have so much power over your mind, will, emotions and control over your physical body. The bigger the sin, the bigger the doorway for more powerful demons to enter. For example: If you were in Satanism and did a ritual under a pentagram doing witchcraft and killed a cat then of course those demons will have a level of power over your physical body because of the sin such people were involved in but a person who only committed adultery will most probably not feel the demons leaving them during a deliverance session.
- For we walk by faith, not by sight **(2 Corinthians 5:7)**. There is no literal fight, Jesus does the fighting for you. Spiritual Warfare is a gentle process. In the beginning I would try to pick up the sword of the Holy Spirit and want to physically fight the demons
- Deliverance is done by faith, there is no seeing in faith **(2 Corinthians 5:7)**. If you frequently see demons then you need deliverance because then your soul and spirit are linked to each other by a demon which gives you the ability to see in the spirit realm. Witches and Warlocks do this all the time to be able to see in the spirit realm. Demons are attached to your spiritual body and will link your Soul with your Spirit (**Hebrews 4:12** says the Word of God severs your Soul and Spirit).

- How will you know the demons have been cast out? Once the demons are cast out, you will feel less emotional distress, such as anxiety, fear, depression, and suicidal thoughts, which are caused by the demonic, as explained in “The Characteristics of Demons.” Examples are given in my testimony.
- Deliverance is not a show, it is a gentle process. Jesus is a Gentleman and does not need to demonstrate His power or Sovereignty by causing a scene, depending on the level of demonic infiltration. I have seen too many Churches humiliating their brethren in front of a crowd. I have seen to many shows where a demon will manifest and cameras must be there to record the event.
  1 Corinthians 13 is clear, You can have all the faith to move mountains **(demons as quoted in Matthew 17:14-21)** but if you have no love, it means nothing.

1 Corinthians 13:2-3 NKJV
And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries and all knowledge, and though **I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, but have not love, I am nothing**. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, but have not love, it profits me nothing.

Matthew 17:14-21 NKJV
And when they had come to the multitude, a man came to Him, kneeling down to Him and saying, “Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is an epileptic and suffers severely; for he often falls into the fire and often into the water. So I brought him to Your disciples, but they could not cure him.” Then Jesus answered and said, “O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with you? Bring him here to Me.” And Jesus rebuked the demon, and it came out of him; and the child was cured from that very hour. Then the disciples came to Jesus privately and said, “Why could we not cast it out?” So Jesus said to them, “Because of your unbelief; for assuredly, I say to you, **if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain (relating to the demon), ‘Move from here to there,’ and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you**. However, this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting.”

THERE ARE THREE [3] STEPS THAT MUST TAKE PLACE BEFORE A DELIVERANCE CAN BE SUCCESSFUL.

1st STEP

- When a person has committed certain sins that defile their temple, a door has opened in the spiritual realm. The open door gave demons the legal right to enter a room in his temple.

- I will use **Exodus 12:7-18 as a spiritual example**

Exodus 12:7-18 NKJV
7 ***And they shall take some of the blood and put it on the two doorposts and on the lintel of the houses where they eat it****. 8 Then they shall eat the flesh on that night; roasted in fire, with unleavened bread and with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Do not eat it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roasted in fire—its head with its legs and its entrails. 10 You shall let none of it remain until morning, and what remains of it until morning you shall burn with fire. 11 And thus you shall eat it: with a belt on your waist, your sandals on your feet, and your staff in your hand. So you shall eat it in haste.* ***It is the LORD's Passover****. 12* ***'For I will pass through the land of Egypt on that night, and will strike all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the LORD. 13 Now the blood shall be a sign for you on the houses where you are****. And when I see the blood, I will pass over you; and the plague shall not be on you to destroy you when I strike the land of Egypt.*





The only way to break the "LEGAL RIGHT" and "TEMPLE DEFILING SIN" is when you use the GRACE of God

HOW TO USE THE GRACE OF GOD

I want to compare GRACE as if you are physically ill, and medicine is laying in your hand. Staring at the medicine will not make you well, there must be an ACTION from you? You must pick up the medicine and swallow it before you might become well.





To use the GRACE of God is as if you want the light of the room to come on? Staring at the light will not switch on the light, there must be an ACTION from you? You must stand up and switch on the light before the light will come on.



Jesus is the CHIEF PHYSICIAN

The Grace of God is the MEDICINE

Visit Him through FAITH

- You confess your active sins individually **[1 John 1:9]**
- Jesus then washes the confessed sins off with His blood **[1 John 1:7]**
- Jesus then forgets about the confessed sins **[Hebrews 8:12]**
- He divides the confessed sins from the East to the West **[Psalm 103:12]**
- He is no longer angry but throws those confessed sins in to the middle of the seas **[Micah 7:18-20]**
- There must be an ACTION from you? You must now REPENT, which means turn away from your sins and stop practicing it **[Acts 3:19]**
- He blots those confessed sins out of the books **[Revelation 20:12]**

1 John 1:9 NKJV
If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

1 John 1:7 NKJV
But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.

Hebrews 8:12 NKJV
For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their lawless deeds I will remember no more."

Psalms 103:12 NKJV
As far as the east is from the west, So far has He removed our transgressions from us.

Micah 7:18-20 NKJV
Who is a God like You, Pardoning iniquity And passing over the transgression of the remnant of His heritage? He does not retain His anger forever, Because He delights in mercy. He will again have compassion on us, And will subdue our iniquities. You will cast all our sins Into the depths of the sea .

Acts 3:19 NKJV
Repent therefore and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, so that times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord,

Revelation 20:12 NKJV
And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works, by the things which were written in the books.

ONCE THE SIN HAVE BEEN CONFESSED, JESUS THEN SPIRITUALLY SMEARS HIS BLOOD ON THE LINTEL AND THE DOOR POSTS TO SHOW THE DEMONS RESIDING IN THE ROOM, THAT THE LEGAL RIGHT HAS BEEN BROKEN AND THEY NO LONGER HAVE A RIGHT TO BE IN THERE.



2ND STEP

- Take note, the **"LEGAL RIGHT"** and **"TEMPLE DEFILING SIN"** are now broken because you have used the 'GRACE OF GOD" and the blood of Jesus **[PASSOVER LAMB = 1 Corinthians 5:7]** has been smeared on the **"OPEN DOOR"** in the spiritual realm. This indicates to the demons in the room of your temple that they no longer have a legal right to be there. All that remains is for you to **CALL ON THE NAME OF LORD JESUS**, take **AUTHORITY** over all the demonic forces, **BIND** them, and ask the Lord to **LOOSE** you from the infiltration in the room.

1 Corinthians 5:7 New King James Version
7 Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, since you truly are unleavened. For indeed Christ, our Passover, was sacrificed for us.

- **SEE MY TESTIMONY IN ALEXANDER BAY ABOUT YOUR AUTHORITY IN CHRIST**

CALL UPON THE NAME OF LORD JESUS CHRIST TO DELIVER YOU

Joel 2:32 KJV
And it shall come to pass That whoever calls on the name of the Lord Shall be delivered

Jeremiah 33:2-3 NKJV
"Thus says the Lord who made it, the Lord who formed it to establish it (the[a] Lord is His name): 'Call to Me, and I will answer you, and show you great and [b]mighty things, which you do not know.'

Romans 10:13 NKJV
For "whoever calls on the name of the Lord shall be saved."

Psalm 88:1-4 NKJV O LORD, God of my salvation, I have cried out day and night before You. Let my prayer come before You; Incline Your ear to my cry. For my soul is full of troubles, And my life draws near to the grave. I am counted with those who go down to the pit; I am like a man who has no strength,

THERE ARE THREE (3) MAIN TERMS USED TO ASK LORD JESUS TO DELIVER YOU

- In the name of Jesus **[Mark 16:17-18];**
- Take authority over the demons **[Luke 10:19-20];**
- Bind the demon spirits **[Mark 3:27];**

Mark 16:17-18 NKJV
And these signs will follow those who believe: In My name [IN THE NAME OF JESUS] they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues; [18] they will take up serpents; and if they drink anything deadly, it will by no means hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover."

Luke 10:19-20 NKJV
Behold, I Jesus] give you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions [DEMON SPIRITS], and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Nevertheless do not rejoice in this, that the spirits [DEMON SPIRITS] are subject to you, but rather rejoice because your names are written in heaven."

Mark 3:27 NKJV
No one can enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless he first BINDS THE STRONG MAN. And then he will plunder his house.







WARNING!

IF YOU DO NOT REPENT OF THOSE CONFESSED TEMPLE-DEFILEMENT SINS, YOU ARE GIVING SATAN LEGAL AUTHORITY TO RE-ENTER YOUR TEMPLE AND CAUSE SEVEN TIMES WORSE DAMAGE THAN BEFORE THE DELIVERANCE TOOK PLACE. IF YOU REFUSE TO REPENT AND COMMIT THE SAME SIN AGAIN, YOU ARE REINFORCING THE CLOSED DOOR, AND DEMONS WILL RE-ENTER THEIR ORIGINAL DWELLING PLACE. YOUR STATE WILL BE WORSE THAN BEFORE THE DELIVERANCE TOOK PLACE [MATTHEW 12:43–45].
KEEP THE DOOR LOCKED, CLOSED, AND SEALED.

"When an unclean spirit goes out of a man, he goes through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none. Then he says, 'I will return to my house from which I came.' And when he comes, he finds it empty, swept, and put in order. Then he goes and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. So shall it also be with this wicked generation."
Matthew 12: 43-45 NKJV





3rd STEP

THE REAPING PROCESS [POST DELIVERANCE]

Once the deliverance is done, you will go through a **"REAPING PROCESS".** You will "REAP" what you have "SOWN" **[GALATIANS 6:7-10]**. If you have sown to sin and allowed demons to enter your temple, you will also reap "DEMONIC TORMENT" as the demons will try to get back in after they were cast out by Jesus. They will dwell around your temple for at least a minimum of about one year, seeking a way to re-enter, and will cause all sorts of spiritual torment. They will tempt you seven times more than before the deliverance took place. This is known as the REAPING PROCESS.

ENDURE THE REAPING PROCESS BECAUSE ONCE THE DEMONS ARE CAST OUT, THEY WILL SEEK TO RE-ENTER YOUR TEMPLE. THIS MEANS THE TEMPTATION WILL BE SEVEN TIMES GREATER, AND ALL SORTS OF SPIRITUAL TORMENT WILL OCCUR.

Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, that he will also reap. For he who sows to his flesh will of the flesh reap corruption, but he who sows to the Spirit will of the Spirit reap everlasting life. And let us not grow weary while doing good, for in due season we shall reap if we do not lose heart. Therefore, as we have opportunity, let us do good to all, especially to those who are of the household of faith. Galatians 6:7-9 NKJV

DO NOT OPEN (RE-ENFORCE) THE DOOR!

You either fall away from Christianity or smoke more, drink more, become more bitter, become angrier or more irritated, as the demons have re-entered your vessel with seven times worse friends [demons] to hang out in your temple **[John 5:14]**.

John 5:14 NKJV
Afterward Jesus found him in the temple, and said to him, "See, you have been made well. Sin no more, lest a worse thing come upon you."

THE REAPING PROCESS [POST DELIVERANCE] LASTS FOR A MINIMUM OF ONE YEAR. NOT ONLY WILL YOU BE TEMPTED SEVEN TIMES MORE, BUT YOU WILL ALSO EXPERIENCE STRANGE SPIRITUAL ATTACKS.

THE **REAPING PROCESS [TEMPTATION]** IS SEVEN TIMES WORSE THAN WHEN THE DEMONS WERE INSIDE YOU BEFORE THE DELIVERANCE TOOK PLACE. YOU MUST NOW ENDURE THE REAPING PROCESS. JESUS WILL DECIDE HOW LONG SATAN IS ALLOWED TO TEMPT [SPIRITUAL TORMENT] YOU? IF YOU FALL BACK INTO SIN, YOU WILL BE WORSE OFF BEFORE THE DELIVERANCE TOOK PLACE.

THE FOLLOWING TORMENT CAN BE EXPECTED.

- Demons might give you random, constant nightmares.
- Demons might make you forget information during conversations. The demons might confuse you and cause to forget things.
- Demons might make you fall asleep. Many times, you will feel more tired than you did before the deliverance took place.
- At the area of your private parts, it might feel as if someone is frequently touching you. Only those who experience it will understand. Just know that there is nothing wrong with you and that you must endure the reaping process
- You might blank out your mind, if a person is used to do this, they must confess it as sin.
- You might hear a certain noise in your ears, as if you are underwater and water is flowing into your ears. The demons that are cast out is seeking a way to re-enter your vessel. The only way for them to re-enter is if you invite them back in or commit the very same sin that allowed them to have legal authority to enter your vessel in the first place.
- You might be sexually harassed and experience constant wet dreams and visions [dreams] in the spirit realm, as if you are having sex with someone. Once you wake up you might have released sperm in your pants as thick as jelly.
- Some woman and men will be raped at night by a spirit. Remember **Leviticus 20:6,** Israel prostitute themselves with familiar spirits and the movie Entity.
- You might fear that the demons have returned. The only way for them to re-enter your vessel is if you commit the very same sin or invite them back in through spoken words. If you confess your sins to the Lord Jesus once **(1 John 1:9)**, He forgives and forgets **(Hebrews 8:12)**. You ask the Lord Jesus to cast the demons out once, and they are out.
- The person who has been delivered will ask for emotional demands and want to experience love through a feeling. They need to deal with their mixed emotions. You must be willing to put up with the demonic harassment, which is part of the reaping period.
- The demons might push you down on the bed while sleeping and paralyzed you.
- It might feel as if part of your brain is beating as your heart, endure the reaping process.

- You must be willing to discipline the flesh and sin nature.
- The battle to stay clear after the deliverance is always seven times harder than it was to get clear in the first place
- The demons will constantly inject thoughts in to your mind to cause you to commit sin. If you refuse to put up with the harassment and learn to control your passive mind and thought process, then you will lose the battle to resist temptation. When demons inject constant thoughts in to your mind, you must endure the demonic torment because it is part of the reaping process.
- Don't have a **PASSIVE MIND – EMOTIONAL LAZINESS** (accepting the fact that it is what it is and that it is normal).

SOLUTION:

- If you are attacked late at night or early in the morning, pray to Jesus and ask Him to have the Holy Spirit wake you before the demon spirits harass you, so that you can bind and rebuke them in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Don't be reluctant to wake up when the Holy Spirit wakes you, even if you have to bind and rebuke them a thousand times. You might be harassed frequently—perhaps three times in one night.
- **Force your mind to study scripture, put off laziness.** Yes, you will not remember the scripture at first but the more you meditate in scripture the more you will be able to control your own thought process. Studying scriptures weakens the demons and you will be able to control your thoughts. The Lord commands you to study Scripture daily (Joshua 1:8). Overwrite each negative thought with Scripture, and speak it aloud, even if you have to repeat it a thousand times. Endure the reaping process.



EXAMPLE OF A SUCCESSFUL DELIVERANCE

Mr. Andrew drove to his girlfriend Lucy's home late at night. Shortly after they fell asleep, while her parents were away for the weekend. Soon after, Mr. Andrew could not resist the lustful thoughts that entered his mind, and he committed fornication with his girlfriend, Lucy.

- A Door opened in the spirit world and a spiritual husband and spiritual wife have been received by both Mr. Andrew and his girlfriend Lucy through the sin that were committed namely, **FORNICATION – SEXUAL SIN [OPEN DOOR][LEGAL RIGHT]**

1st STEP

CONFESSION OF SINS (Apply the blood of Jesus in order for the Lord to break the legal right and seal off the door in the spiritual realm)

Father in the name of Jesus, Lord I confess to you, that I have sinned; **[1 John 1:9];**

WHEN I HAVE COMMITTED FORNICATION WITH

"NAME OF BOYFRIEND [A]" / "NAME OF GIRLFRIEND [B]

Lord, please forgive me and cleanse me and wash me clean with your precious blood **[1 John 1:7]**;

Lord, please blot these sins out of Your books **[Revelation 20:12]**;

and remember them no more **[Hebrews 8:12]**;

Lord, please help me to resist the temptation **[Hebrews 12:4]**

and to overcome the repentance process **[Colossians 3:9-10] + [Romans 12:1-2]**;

- Sometimes, while confessing your sins, you might not remember the person's name. All you need to do is describe what happened that day.
- **(Who, When, Where, What and Why)**

2nd STEP

DELIVERANCE (Take authority over all demons in the room of the open door. Command all foot soldiers and leaders to be bound and be loosed from the person)

- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth **[Mark 16:17-18]**;
- I take AUTHORITY over any and all demon spirits **[Luke 10:19-20]** that have entered in to me when I was committing fornication [NAME OF THE SIN] with "name of boyfriend" "name of girlfriend";
- I command all of those demon spirits to be BOUND **[Mark 3:27]**;
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, right now and forever in Jesus name!

HOW TO DIVORCE SPIRITUAL WIFE AND SPIRITUAL HUSBAND

CUT THE LINKS [DEMONS] THAT ARE BINDING YOU TO A SPIRITUAL WIFE AND SPIRITUAL HUSBAND [THE PERSON YOU COMMITTED THE SEXUAL ACT WITH] .YOU NEED TO DIVORCE [CUT TIES WITH] THE SPIRITUAL WIFE OR SPIRITUAL HUSBAND [DEMON] THAT CLING TO YOU, LEECHES ONTO YOU, AND IS ANCHORED IN YOUR SPIRITUAL BODY. WHO ARE LINED TO YOUR SOUL.

- Father, in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth.
- Lord, please sever [cut] the link [demon] that are linking my SOUL with MY SPIRIT when i committed fornication with "A".
- Lord, please cleanse me from any and all remaining demon spirits that are still BONDING myself with "A"
- I bind off all of the demonic and command myself to be released from A
- in Jesus name.

3rd STEP

- The reaping process will begin and you must resist the temptation at all cost. If you don't and fall back in to sin you will be worse off before the deliverance took place.

MORE EXAMPLES:

DEAN

LIST OF TEMPLE DEFILING SINS

- Dean is in Satanism and vowed to serve Satan as his Lord and Savior
- Did a ritual and invited a spirit guide in to him which gives him abilities such as levitate items and obtain information from peoples past. The name of the demon is “Shraq”.
- Physically Murdered Michelle and Josh through sacrifices.
- Committed homosexuality with Michael, Piet and Shaun.
- Necromancy to bring up his dead mother for advice.
- Played Tarot cards
- Masturbation and pornographic material
- Tried to commit suicide twice: once by hanging himself with a rope and once by gassing himself in his car.
- Sacrificed 2 animals during ceremonies (2x kittens)
- Astral projected and did astral travel and rituals

NICOLE

LIST OF TEMPLE DEFILING SINS

- Committed fornication with 30 men.
- Astral projecting during the deliverance .
- Bestiality with a horse.
- Prostitute herself with a demon known as Max.
- Received 3 spirits guides due to laying on of hands who calls themselves the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit.
- Played frequently Ouija board.
- Speaks in demonic tongues.
- Practiced frequent Yoga
- Practiced martial arts

FINAL CLEARING PROCESS

- **SPIRIT**
- **SEVER LINK BETWEEN SOUL AND SPIRIT**
- **MIND**
- **WILL**

SPIRIT

STEP 1
CONFESS

- Father in the name of Jesus, Lord I confess to you, that I have sinned in
- **MY SINFUL USE OF MY SPIRIT**;
- Lord, please forgive me and cleanse me and wash me clean with your precious blood;
- Lord, please blot this sin out of Your books and remember them no more;
- Lord, please help me to resist the temptation and to overcome the repentance process;

STEP 2
DELIVERANCE

- In the NAME OF JESUS;
- I take AUTHORITY over every single Demon spirit that entered into me because of **MY SINFUL USE OF MY SPIRIT**;
- I command all of those demon spirit TO BE BOUND;
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, right now and forever;
- In Jesus name!

SEVER(CUT) THE LINK BETWEEN YOUR SOUL AND SPIRIT

STEP 1
CONFESS

- Father, in the name of Jesus;
- Lord please **sever(cut) the link [DEMON] that is linking my soul and my spirit and cleanse me from any and all remaining demons that gave me the ability to communicate in the spirit world.**

STEP 2

- Lord, please **SEAL MY SPIRIT and FORBID anyone else from ever using my spirit ever again.**

STEP 3

- In the name of GOD, THE FATHER and JESUS CHRIST and THE HOLY SPIRIT, LORD ONLY you are given the AUTHORITY to use my spirit TO WILL AND TO DO FOR YOUR GOOD PLEASURE [PHILIPPIANS 2:13];

STEP 4
DELIVERANCE

- In the NAME OF JESUS;
- I take AUTHORITY over every single Demon spirit that enter in to me that are **LINKING MY SOUL AND MY SPIRIT WHICH GIVES ME THE ABILITY TO COMMUNICATE IN THE SPIRIT WORLD;**
- I command all of those demon spirit TO BE BOUND;
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, right now and forever;
- In Jesus name!

MIND

STEP 1
CONFESS

- Father in the name of Jesus, Lord I confess to you, that I have sinned in **DELIBERATELY GIVING UP THE CONTROL OF MY MIND;**
- Lord, please forgive me and cleanse me and wash me clean with your precious blood;
- Lord, please blot these sins out of Your books and remember them no more;
- Lord, please help me to resist the temptation and to overcome the repentance process;

STEP 2
DELIVERANCE

- In the NAME OF JESUS;
- I take AUTHORITY over every single Demon spirit that enter in to me when i **DELIBERATELY GAVE UP THE CONTROL OF MY MIND;**
- I command all of those demon spirit TO BE BOUND;
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, right now and forever;
- In Jesus name!

STEP 3
PRAY THE FOLLOWING PRAYER;

- Father, in the name of Jesus, Lord please CLEANSE, RENEW AND HEAL MY MIND.
- I WANT MY MIND TO ONLY SERVE AND HONOR YOU.
- LORD, PLEASE HELP ME TO GAIN BACK CONTROL OF MY MIND.

WILL

STEP 1
CONFESS

- Father in the name of Jesus, Lord I confess to you, that I have sinned in HAVING **A PASSIVE MIND AND GIVING UP MY OWN FREE WILL TO PARTICIPATE IN SIN AND ALLOWING DEMON SPIRITS TO OVERRULE AND CONTROL MY OWN FREE WILL;**
- Lord, please forgive me and cleanse me and wash me clean with your precious blood;
- Lord, please blot this sin out of Your books and remember them no more;
- Lord, please help me to resist the temptation and to overcome the repentance process;

STEP 2
DELIVERANCE

- In the NAME OF JESUS;
- I take AUTHORITY over every single Demon spirit that entered in to me because of **HAVING A PASSIVE MIND AND GIVING UP MY OWN FREE WILL TO PARTICIPATE IN SIN AND ALLOWING DEMON SPIRITS TO OVERRULE MY OWN FREE WILL;**
- I command all of those demon spirit TO BE BOUND;
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, right now and forever;
- In Jesus name!

STEP 3
PRAY THE FOLLOWING PRAYER;

- Father in the name of Jesus, Lord please restore my own free will. I want TO WILL AND TO DO YOUR GOOD PLEASURE **[PHILIPPIANS 2:13];**

- Give orders to demons during the deliverance.
- Order the demons to come forth and not to harm the person or anyone else in the room. Order them to be contained. If they do not cooperate, threaten to send them to the abyss. They fear the abyss.
- Make sure that you bind and command all subordinate demons (foot soldiers) and leaders to leave.
- Some demons may be too afraid to leave because they fear Satan will torture them for failing their objective or assignment. Ask the Lord Jesus to create a safe passage for the demon to leave.
- Demons feed off energy—the more energy, the bigger the door for more powerful demons to enter. Don't take the long road by casting demons out by name. The person must confess and repent of their ongoing sinful practices. Then cast out the demons through the door by which they entered. The sin gives the demons the legal right to enter the person's temple.
- Astral projection: Command the person's eyes to be opened, and let there be no deception. They will be horrified to see the thousands of creatures around them. Command the demon that gives the person the ability to astral project to tell the person what it plans to do with him or her.

GOD HAS COURTROOMS TO RENDER JUDGMENT AGAINST SATAN

God has a courtroom in which to render judgment against Satan if destruction or an unjust judgment has occurred during certain events in your life. The question remains: Did Satan steal from you, or did you give him legal authority to steal, kill, and destroy from you because of sin? Satan works through the sons of disobedience (Ephesians 2:2). The matter might look like a physical matter but what sort of spirit is behind the person (Ephesians 6:12-18) (Ezekiel 28:1-2/11-14)

Ephesians 2:2 NKJV
in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience,

Ezekiel 28:2 NKJV
"Son of man, say to the prince of Tyre, 'Thus says the Lord God: "Because your heart is lifted up, And you say, 'I am a god, I sit in the seat of gods, In the midst of the seas,' Yet you are a man, and not a god, Though you set your heart as the heart of a god

Ezekiel 28:11-14 NKJV
Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying, "Son of man, take up a lamentation for the king of Tyre, and say to him, 'Thus says the Lord God: "You were the seal of perfection, Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God; Every precious stone was your covering: The sardius, topaz, and diamond, Beryl, onyx, and jasper, Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold. The workmanship of your timbrels and pipes Was prepared for you on the day you were created. "You were the anointed cherub who covers; I established you; You were on the holy mountain of God; You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.

Ephesians 6:12 NKJV For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places.

Jesus warned us that evil would multiply as we approach the end times: “As the days of Noah were, so will be the coming of the Son of Man” **(Matthew 24:37)**. Moreover, the Holy Spirit prophesied through Daniel **(Daniel 7:20–22)** and John **(Revelation 13:7)** that the saints would face unjust judgment during different dispensations. in Daniel, the **prince of Persia hindered Daniels prayer for 21 days**, Daniel’s payer got stuck in the second heavens because the prince of Persia blocked the angel from delivering his message **[Daniel 10:13]. You might currently be struggling with something that has been done to you unjustly. I want to offer you help: let God fight for you by bringing your matter before the ultimate supreme judge of the universe.**

As it was in the days of Noah, so it will be at the coming of the Son of Man.
Matthew 24:37 NKJV

Daniel 7:20-22 NKJV
I also wanted to know about the ten horns on its head and about the other horn that came up, before which three of them fell—the horn that looked more imposing than the others and that had eyes and a mouth that spoke boastfully. [21] As I watched, this horn was waging war against the holy people and defeating them, [22] until the Ancient of Days came and pronounced judgment in favor of the holy people of the Most High, and the time came when they possessed the kingdom.

Revelation 13:7 NKJV
It was given power to wage war against God’s holy people and to conquer them. And it was given authority over every tribe, people, language and nation.

Daniel 10:13 NKJV
But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me twenty-one days; and behold, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me, for I had been left alone there with the kings of Persia.

THERE IS A WAY TO REVERSE THE JUDGMENT SATAN HAVE PLACED ON YOUR LIFE OR CURRENT SITUATION

JUDGE

- God the Father is the judge for every court hearing
- Continue to present your court case in front of God until judgment is rendered, don't give up **(Luke 18:1-8)(Philippians 4:6)(Hebrews 4:14-16)**.

Luke 18:1-8 NKJV
The persistent widow
Then He spoke a parable to them, that men always ought to pray and not lose heart*, saying: "There was in a certain city a judge who did not fear God nor regard man. Now there was a widow in that city; and she came to him, saying, 'Get justice for me from my adversary.' And he would not for a while; but afterward he said within himself, 'Though I do not fear God nor regard man, yet because this widow troubles me I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.' " **Then the Lord said, "Hear what the unjust judge said. And shall God not avenge His own elect who cry out day and night to Him, though He bears long with them?** I tell you that He will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He really find faith on the earth?"*

Philippians 4:6 NKJV
*[6] Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication **[PETITION]**, with thanksgiving, **let your requests be made known to God;** [7] and the peace of God, which surpasses all understanding, will guard your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.*

Hebrews 4:14-16 NKJV
*Seeing then that we have a great High Priest who has passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us **hold fast our confession**. For we do not have a High Priest who cannot sympathize with our weaknesses, but was in all points tempted as we are, yet without sin. **Let us therefore come boldly to the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy and find grace to help in time of need.***

GOD'S WILL BE DONE, EVEN IF IT LOOKS IMPOSSIBLE

- **God has overwritten the thoughts of Peter (Matthew 16:13-20)**
- **God has overwritten the thoughts of the 10 Kings of the Earth to kill the Harlot and give their Kingdom over to the Beast (Revelation 17:12:18)**

Matthew 16:13-20 NKJV
When Jesus came into the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, "Who do men say that I, the Son of Man, am?" So they said, "Some say John the Baptist, some Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of the prophets." He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?" Simon Peter answered and said, "You are the Christ, the Son of the living God." Jesus answered and said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah, ***for flesh and blood has not revealed this to you, but My Father who is in heaven.*** *And I also say to you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it. And I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven." Then He commanded His disciples that they should tell no one that He was Jesus the Christ.*

Revelation 17:12-18 NKJV
"The ten horns which you saw are ten kings who have received no kingdom as yet, but they receive authority for one hour as kings with the beast. These are of one mind, and they will give their power and authority to the beast. These will make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, for He is Lord of Lords and King of kings; and those who are with Him are called, chosen, and faithful." Then he said to me, "The waters which you saw, where the harlot sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues. And the ten horns which you saw on the beast, these will hate the harlot, make her desolate and naked, eat her flesh and burn her with fire. ***For God has put it into their hearts to fulfill His purpose, to be of one mind, and to give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God are fulfilled.*** *And the woman whom you saw is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth."*

DEFENDER/ADVOCATE

- You are the defendant and Jesus is your Advocate **(1 John 2:1-2)**

1 John 2:1-2 NKJV
*My little children, these things I write to you, so that you may not sin. And if anyone sins, we have an **Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous**. And He Himself is the propitiation for our sins, and not for ours only but also for the whole world.*





PROSECUTOR

- Satan is the “antidikos” (adversary) **(1 Peter 5:8-9)**
- Satan is the accuser of the brethren **(Revelation 12:10)**
- An opponent in a lawsuit
- An adversary, enemy.

1 Peter 5:8-9 NKJV
*Be sober, be vigilant; because your **adversary the devil** walks about like a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour. Resist him, steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same sufferings are experienced by your brotherhood in the world.*

476. antidikos

antidikos: Adversary, opponent

Original Word: ἀντίδικος
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: antidikos
Pronunciation: an-TEE-dee-kos
Phonetic Spelling: (an-tid'-ee-kos)
KJV: adversary
NASB: opponent, adversary, opponent at law
Word Origin: [from G473 (ἀντί - instead) and G1349 (δίκη - justice)]

1. an opponent or adversary (in a lawsuit)
2. (specially) Satan (Adversary-Accuser), as the arch-enemy

Revelation 12:10 NKJV
*Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, “Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His Christ have come, for the **accuser of our brethren, who accused them before our God day and night, has been cast down.***

SATAN HAS PETITIONED FOR GOD'S PEOPLE IN GOD'S COURTROOM

SATAN PETITIONS FOR JOB

Job 1:6-12 NKJV
*Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan also came among them. And the Lord said to Satan, "From where do you come?" So Satan answered the Lord and said, "From going to and fro on the earth, and from walking back and forth on it." **Then the Lord said to Satan, "Have you considered My servant Job, that there is none like him on the earth, a blameless and upright man, one who fears God and shuns evil?" So Satan answered the Lord and said, "Does Job fear God for nothing? Have You not made a hedge around him, around his household, and around all that he has on every side? You have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions have increased in the land. But now, stretch out Your hand and touch all that he has, and he will surely curse You to Your face!" And the Lord said to Satan, "Behold, all that he has is in your power; only do not lay a hand on his person." So Satan went out from the presence of the Lord.***

SATAN PETITIONS FOR JOSHUA

Zechariah 3:1-4 NKJV
*Then he showed me **Joshua the high priest standing before the Angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to oppose him.** And the Lord said to Satan, "The Lord rebuke you, Satan! The Lord who has chosen Jerusalem rebuke you! Is this not a brand plucked from the fire?" Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and was standing before the Angel. Then He answered and spoke to those who stood before Him, saying, "Take away the filthy garments from him." And to him He said, "See, I have removed your iniquity from you, and I will clothe you with rich robes."*

SATAN PETITIONS FOR SIMON

Luke 22:31-34 NKJV
*And the Lord said, **"Simon, Simon! Indeed, Satan has asked for you, that he may sift you as wheat. But I have prayed for you, that your faith should not fail;** and when you have returned to Me, strengthen your brethren." But he said to Him, "Lord, I am ready to go with You, both to prison and to death." Then He said, "I tell you, Peter, the rooster shall not crow this day before you will deny three times that you know Me."*

MERCY

EXAMPLE:

There was a day when you promised John that you would deliver documents to him within a week. Something came up during the week that required your attention. You became so busy and focused on your personal problems that you forgot about your agreement you made with John. A week passed, the clock struck midnight, and Satan took advantage of the situation by petitioning to put a hold on your finances. One of Satan's princes had reported that you were a threat to his kingdom because you were leading too many people out of the kingdom of darkness.

Because of this sin, you gave the enemy the legal right to petition against you, and God granted Satan's petition, allowing your faith to be tested.

The problem was that you were unaware of what would happen next. All of a sudden, your finances dropped, and almost no money was coming into your bank account. You didn't know why because you didn't know the Scriptures. Satan was using the Word of God to his advantage.





IF YOU MAKE A PROMISE THEN REMEMBER TO KEEP YOUR VOW

(Matthew 5:33-37)(Ecclesiastes 5:1-7)(James 4:13-17)

LET YOUR YES BE YOUR YES

Matthew 5:33-37 NKJV
"Again you have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not swear falsely, but shall perform your oaths to the Lord.' But I say to you, do not swear at all: neither by heaven, for it is God's throne; nor by the earth, for it is His footstool; nor by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King. Nor shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black. But let your 'Yes' be 'Yes,' and your 'No,' 'No.' For whatever is more than these is from the evil one.

NEVER VOW AND YOU DON'T KEEP YOUR END OF THE AGREEMENT

Ecclesiastes 5:1-7 NKJV
Walk prudently when you go to the house of God; and draw near to hear rather than to give the sacrifice of fools, for they do not know that they do evil. Do not be rash with your mouth, And let not your heart utter anything hastily before God. For God is in heaven, and you on earth; Therefore let your words be few. For a dream comes through much activity, And a fool's voice is known by his many words. When you make a vow to God, do not delay to pay it; For He has no pleasure in fools. Pay what you have vowed— Better not to vow than to vow and not pay. Do not let your mouth cause your flesh to sin, nor say before the messenger of God that it was an error. Why should God be angry at your excuse and destroy the work of your hands? For in the multitude of dreams and many words there is also vanity. But fear God.

DON'T MAKE A PROMISE YOU CANNOT KEEP

Come now, you who say, "Today or tomorrow we will go to such and such a city, spend a year there, buy and sell, and make a profit"; whereas you do not know what will happen tomorrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor that appears for a little time and then vanishes away. Instead you ought to say, "If the Lord wills, we shall live and do this or that." But now you boast in your arrogance. All such boasting is evil. Therefore, to him who knows to do good and does not do it, to him it is sin.
James 4:13-17 NKJV

Because you lied and did not keep your end of the agreement with John, Satan had legal grounds to put a hold on your finances. But because of the Royal Law—“Love your neighbor as yourself”—you can now lift this judgment from your life by counter-petitioning Satan, if you have shown mercy to others in the past.

Somewhere in your past, you paid for a vehicle but never received it. Instead of taking the man who owed you the vehicle to court, you chose to show him mercy and write off the debt. Because you showed him mercy, you can now use this event to appeal against Satan’s righteous judgment against you for the sin you committed. You can use the Royal Law—“Love your neighbor as yourself”—to your advantage **(James 2:13).**

My brethren, do not hold the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with ***partiality****. For if there should come into your assembly a man with gold rings, in fine apparel, and there should also come in a poor man in filthy clothes, and you pay attention to the one wearing the fine clothes and say to him, “You sit here in a good place,” and say to the poor man, “You stand there,” or, “Sit here at my footstool,” 4 have you not shown partiality among yourselves, and become judges with evil thoughts? Listen, my beloved brethren: Has God not chosen the poor of this world to be rich in faith and heirs of the kingdom which He promised to those who love Him? But you have dishonored the poor man. Do not the rich oppress you and drag you into the courts? 7 Do they not blaspheme that noble name by which you are called?* ***If you really fulfill the royal law according to the Scripture, “You shall love your neighbor as yourself,” you do well; 9 but if you show partiality, you commit sin, and are convicted by the law as transgressors****. For whoever shall keep the whole law, and yet stumble in one point, he is guilty of all. For He who said, “Do not commit adultery,” also said, “Do not murder.” Now if you do not commit adultery, but you do murder, you have become a transgressor of the law. So speak and so do as those who will be judged by the law of liberty [GRACE].* ***For judgment is without mercy to the one who has shown no mercy. Mercy triumphs over judgment [SATANS JUDGEMENT].***
James 2:2-13 NKJV

EXAMPLE:

One early morning, you wake up to a loud noise that rattles your ears. You quickly get out of bed and run downstairs to see what is going on. You notice that a car has crashed into your fence **(James 2:13)**. You see a man in the vehicle and feel sorry for him. Instead of getting angry and seeking justice, you choose to show mercy. You decide not to charge him with malicious damage to property or open a case against him. Instead, you try to understand his situation and what he is going through, and you show him mercy.



HOW TO ENTER GOD'S COURTROOM TO ASK FOR MERCY

- What happened now? Satan has openly taken advantage of the opportunity. He goes up to God's courtroom and petitions for you.
- Satan now has legal rights to bring destruction into your life because of the sin you committed by lying to a man that you would deliver documents to him within a week, but did not do as you said.
- This is the part where you now enter GOD'S COURTROOM AND COUNTER-PETITION SATAN BY ASKING GOD FOR MERCY.
- But before you enter this courtroom, CONFESS THE SIN and make sure you avoid this sort of sin in the future.

PRESENT YOUR COURT CASE FOR MERCY IN FRONT OF GOD AS THE JUDGE AND JESUS CHRIST AS YOUR ADVOCATE

- Father in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth I appeal in front of you.
- Lord I am petitioning to enter Your courtroom to stand In front of You as the ultimate supreme judge of the universe.
- My Lord, I am requesting a court hearing.
- I desire to be ushered into the true heavenly courtroom in the 3rd heaven and not the counterfeit courtroom of Satan in the second heavens.
- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, i cut off any and all second heaven power currently active in the second heavens that are hindering my court case, you are commanded to be silenced and paralyzed and i forbid you from functioning any further
- Father God i appear In front of you because i am covered with the blood of lamb, your Son, Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth.
- Who is:

The Lord of lords and King of kings;
Jesus Christ of Nazareth, born from a virgin, from the bloodline of David;
Jesus Christ who came in the flesh;
Died on the cross for all of the sins of the world;
Defeated Death at Calvary;
Arose from the grave, three [3] days later;
This Jesus who is GOD and now sits in heaven on the right hand of The Father;
This Jesus is of now My ONLY Lord and Master;
I, [YOUR NAME] am privileged to be a servant of GOD MOST HIGH;

- Lord i am requesting a court hearing
- Lord, i ask that you will render judgment against myself and Satan's judgment on my current situation

PRESENT YOUR CASE IN FRONT OF THE JUDGE [EXPLAIN WHAT HAPPENED]

- EXAMPLE, SAY THE FOLLOWING:

Lord, Satan has put a hold on my finances because of the sin that i have committed. I humble myself, confess, and repent. Lord, i believe that I have shown mercy to many people who caused destruction in my life, and instead of taking them to court for the damages, I have graciously shown them mercy.

- My Lord, i ask if it is your will, let Your mercy triumph over Satan's judgment.
- Please remove the current judgment off, of my life
- And i thank you for hearing my court hearing Lord, in Jesus name.

Now you have to listen to God's voice to see whether He has rendered judgment on your behalf or Satan's. God will answer you in His time, and you will soon see how the Lord Jesus will remove the destruction that was placed on your life, according to His will.

RIGHTEOUS JUDGMENT

THIS COURTROOM IS FOR CASES WHERE SATAN HAS CAUSED UNJUST DESTRUCTION IN YOUR LIFE. IT MEANS YOU HAVE NOT COMMITTED SIN, AND THE THIEF IS STEALING FROM YOU.

Let's say:

- All of the sudden your car broke down.
- Your house burned down.
- You lost your job.
- Your business does not prosper anymore.

IF YOU DID NOT COMMIT ANY SIN, THEN SATAN HAS NO LEGAL GROUND TO STAND UPON. HE IS NOT ALLOWED TO CAUSE ANY DESTRUCTION IN YOUR LIFE. BUT SATAN IS ALSO KNOWN AS THE THIEF [JOHN 10:10]. THERE ARE TIMES WHEN SATAN BRINGS UNJUST DESTRUCTION INTO YOUR LIFE.

The thief [SATAN] does not come except to steal, and to kill, and to destroy. I[JESUS] have come that they may have life, and that they may have it more abundantly.
John 10:10 NKJV

- Pray:

  Father God in the name of Lord Jesus Christ, my Lord will you please immediately make me aware if Satan have petitioned for me in the future so that I can deal with it immediately.

EXAMPLE:

John’s house burned down on May 19, 2023, during a cold winter night, along with most of his belongings. He and his family are currently homeless. He bought the house with a loan from the bank. John, his wife, and their two children went down on their knees and asked the Lord whether the enemy had any legal right to cause such destruction in their lives. The Lord answered them very clearly: “The thief illegally stole from them.”





ENTER THE COURTROOM OF GOD TO RENDER JUDGMENT AGAINST SATAN IN FRONT OF GOD AS THE ULTIMATE SUPREME JUDGE AND ADVOCATE OF THE UNIVERSE. HE MAKES THE FINAL DECISION AND WILL FIGHT FOR YOU

Say the following:

- Father in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth.
- Lord I am petitioning to enter Your courtroom to stand In front of You as the ultimate supreme judge of the universe.
- My Lord, I am requesting a court hearing.
- I desire to be ushered into the true heavenly courtroom in the 3rd heaven and not the counterfeit courtroom of Satan in the second heavens.
- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, i cut off any and all second heaven power currently active in the second heavens that are hindering my court case, you are commended to be silenced and paralyzed and i forbid you from functioning any further
- Father God i appear In front of you because i am covered with the blood of lamb, your Son, Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth.
- Who is:

The Lord of lords and King of kings;
Jesus Christ of Nazareth, born from a virgin, from the bloodline of David;
Jesus Christ who came in the flesh;
Died on the cross for all of the sins of the world;
Defeated Death at Calvary;
Arose from the grave, three [3] days later;
This Jesus who is GOD and now sits in heaven on the right hand of The Father;
This Jesus is of now My ONLY Lord and Master;
I, [YOUR NAME] am privileged to be a servant of GOD MOST HIGH;

- Lord, i ask that you will render judgment against myself and Satan's judgment on my current situation.
- My house have burned down which I had no control over. I have asked you my Lord if I have committed sin and the answer was clear. I have not committed any sin for this sort of destruction to take place in my life
- Unless this is not a test as you have tested Job, my Lord? Then I have caught the thief and command Satan to return seven fold of what he have stolen from me as quoted in **Proverbs 6:31-32**
- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth I pray
- Amen

> *Proverbs 6:30-31 NKJV*
> *People do not despise a thief If he steals to satisfy himself when he is starving. Yet when he is found, he must restore sevenfold; He may have to give up all the substance of his house.*

EXAMPLES OF MY OWN PERSONAL COURT HEARINGS IN THE PAST

- **Twice, someone broke into my vehicle. The first time, they stole gas bottles, a suitcase containing important documents, and barbecue equipment. Another time, someone broke the vehicle's small window and stole a suitcase containing a Bible, a laptop, and other important documents. God allowed it because He wanted to teach me how to extend mercy to others.**



ALL OF YOUR COURT HEARINGS WILL DEPEND ON THE LORD'S WILL

HOW TO RECEIVE DELIVERANCE FROM IDOLATRY COMMITTED BY YOUR FOREFATHERS FROM BOTH YOUR FATHER AND MOTHERS BLOODLINES, WHERE A FAMILIAR SPIRIT COULD BE THE CAUSE OF SICKNESS AND DEATH

DO YOU HAVE ANY SICKNESS, DISEASE, MISCARRIAGES, OR EVEN EARLY DEATH? **IDOLATRY** MAY BE THE LEGAL RIGHT THE ENEMY HAS OVER YOUR DNA FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION. THERE IS A WRITTEN CODE ENCODED INTO YOUR DNA, AND THE CODING CHANGES BECAUSE OF INIQUITY. INIQUITY IS FAR WORSE THAN TRANSGRESSION AND CAN BE TRACED BACK AS FAR AS THE 3rd AND 4th GENERATIONS.

- As i was visiting different individual houses, i saw and heard that certain woman are barren, children are born after eight months and die before their time, cancer runs in the bloodline, and children are born with heart problems or deformities, etc.



- Your DNA is a written code that contains information, almost like a written computer program. An animal, such as a golden retriever or a dachshund, has a written code in its DNA. The code directs the dog to grow hair over most its body, have a long nose, and have paws instead of hands and feet. Human DNA is different. Your body develops differently because the millions of cells in your body use DNA to determine how your body should grow and function normally.



INIQUITY CHANGES YOUR DNA

- Transgression is when there is a sign which says, “Do not enter!” or “No trespassing!” Yet you pass the “Do not entry” sign because you are curious. Iniquity is when you know you are not allowed to be there, yet you chose to stay because you enjoy it.
- The same is true of sin. We commit sin, but after a while, we can become familiar with a particular sin—so familiar that it no longer bothers us. We then start to love doing it. If we hated the sin, we would not do it. That is known as iniquity.





SICKNESS AND DISEASE ARE NOT FROM GOD, BUT FROM THE WICKED ONE

Ezekiel 18:25-32 NKJV
"Yet you say, 'The way of the Lord is not fair.' Hear now, O house of Israel, is it not My way which is fair, and your ways which are not fair? ***When a righteous man turns away from his righteousness, commits iniquity, and dies in it, it is because of the iniquity which he has done that he dies. Again, when a wicked man turns away from the wickedness which he committed, and does what is lawful and right, he preserves himself alive. Because he considers and turns away from all the transgressions which he committed, he shall surely live; he shall not die****. Yet the house of Israel says, 'The way of the Lord is not fair.' O house of Israel, is it not My ways which are fair, and your ways which are not fair? "Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways," says the Lord God.* ***"Repent, and turn from all your transgressions, so that iniquity will not be your ruin.*** *Cast away from you all the transgressions which you have committed, and get yourselves a new heart and a new spirit. For why should you die, O house of Israel?* ***For I have no pleasure in the death of one who dies," says the Lord God. "Therefore turn and live!"***

James 1:12-18 NKJV
Blessed is the man who endures temptation; for when he has been approved, he will receive the crown of life which the Lord has promised to those who love Him. ***Let no one say when he is tempted, "I am tempted by God"; for God cannot be tempted by evil, nor does He Himself tempt anyone. But each one is tempted when he is drawn away by his own desires and enticed. Then, when desire has conceived, it gives birth to sin; and sin, when it is full-grown, brings forth death.*** *Do not be deceived, my beloved brethren. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and comes down from the Father of lights, with whom there is no variation or shadow of turning. Of His own will He brought us forth by the word of truth, that we might be a kind of firstfruits of His creatures.*

- You will see in **Leviticus 20:6–14** that if the Israelites committed certain sins, they were stoned to death. No sacrifices were offered for these specific sins, such as fornication, adultery, incest, and bestiality. It is as if Moses saw a pattern in these sins: **they change human DNA, and its coding is tampered with.**

Leviticus 20:6-27 New King James Version
9 'For everyone who curses his father or his mother shall surely be put to death. He has cursed his father or his mother. His blood shall be upon him. 10 'The man who commits adultery with another man's wife, he who commits adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress, shall surely be put to death. 11 The man who lies with his father's wife has uncovered his father's nakedness; both of them shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them. 12 If a man lies with his daughter-in-law, both of them shall surely be put to death. They have committed perversion. Their blood shall be upon them. 13 If a man lies with a male as he lies with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood shall be upon them. 14 If a man marries a woman and her mother, it is wickedness. They shall be burned with fire, both he and they, that there may be no wickedness among you. 15 If a man mates with an animal, he shall surely be put to death, and you shall kill the animal. 16 If a woman approaches any animal and mates with it, you shall kill the woman and the animal. They shall surely be put to death. Their blood is upon them. 17 'If a man takes his sister, his father's daughter or his mother's daughter, and sees her nakedness and she sees his nakedness, it is a wicked thing. And they shall be [c]cut off in the sight of their people. He has uncovered his sister's nakedness. He shall bear his guilt. 18 If a man lies with a woman during her sickness and uncovers her nakedness, he has exposed her flow, and she has uncovered the flow of her blood. Both of them shall be cut off from their people. 19 'You shall not uncover the nakedness of your mother's sister nor of your father's sister, for that would uncover his near of kin. They shall bear their guilt. 20 If a man lies with his uncle's wife, he has uncovered his uncle's nakedness. They shall bear their sin; they shall die childless. 21 If a man takes his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing. He has uncovered his brother's nakedness. They shall be childless. *22 'You shall therefore keep all My statutes and all My judgments, and perform them, that the land where I am bringing you to dwell may not vomit you out.*

- Your DNA starts to change because of continually practicing iniquity. Iniquity is the legal right and open door. The Familiar spirit has the legal right to oppress or possess you and cause all sorts of sickness, diseases, and even death. This Familiar spirit travels from one Generation to another. It is familiar with the bloodline and repeats the same sickness and disease. Sometimes it skips a generation, or only the 2nd child is affected by the disease.

- God, through Moses, strictly warned us against committing idolatry in the Ten Commandments **(Exodus 20:3–6)**. This kind of sin gives Satan the legal right to follow a specific family bloodline and cause many people to die at an early age. The familiar spirit causes cancer and heart problems; some women become barren, and children are born with deformities. You corrupt your DNA with iniquity and alter its original coding.

"You shall have no other gods before Me. "You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; you shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For I, the Lord your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My commandments
Exodus 20:3-6 NKJV

- Somewhere in your past generations, a family member might have struggled and been offered money; housing, or some sort of blessing if they would join a cult group, such as the Freemasons, Shriners, Merovingians, Druids, the Knights of Columbus, or Satanism etc. Unfortunately, you might be the generation reaping the consequences.

IF OTHER GOD'S WERE WORSHIPPED IN YOUR PAST BY YOUR FOREFATHERS, THEN A FAMILIAR SPIRIT MAY MAINTAINS LEGAL RIGHT FROM GENERATION TO GENERATION THROUGH THE FOLLOWING.

Examples:

- Seals
- Symbols
- Rituals
- Ceremonies
- Contracts
- Agreements
- Vows
- Dedications
- Oaths
- Covenants
- Hexes, Vexes, Spells, Witchcraft, Incantations
- Stamps
- Direct demon worship

CONTRACT (WRITTEN OR VERBALLY)

If a person is working for an employer, then there is an agreement between both parties. If the employee no longer follows a specific agreement in the CODE OF CONDUCT, then the other party has the full right to terminate their service. Thus, it is the same with Satan: he bears a legal right until the agreement that was made by your Forefathers is broken BY the BLOOD OF THE LAMB. Sin can only be removed by Lord Jesus Christ as the Advocate and Great High Priest. Satan will continue to steal, kill and destroy from you if the LEGAL RIGHT is not broken. The legal right is not broken by being born again, being baptized in water, or receiving the Holy Spirit—only by using the Grace of God.

Code of Conduct

Each student and his/her parent/guardian must review and sign this Code of Conduct, and advisors must submit this form to the SHSMUN staff during registration on the first day of the Conference.

We, the undersigned student delegate and the undersigned parent/guardian, agree to be bound by this entire Code of Conduct for the duration of the SHSMUN Conference.

1. **General Behavior:** The SHSMUN Conference is a school-related activity, and delegate behavior is controlled primarily by the Codes of Conduct published by the delegate's school and school district. All school and school district rules remain in force throughout the Conference.

2. **Hotel Rooms Restricted by Gender:** All delegate hotel rooms will be assigned to delegates of just one gender. Any delegate—whether registered as a guest of the hotel or not—agrees not to enter hotel rooms assigned to delegates of another gender.

3. **Curfew and Quiet Period:** Delegates staying at the hotel must be in their assigned rooms by the designated time each night, and must remain in their rooms throughout the Quiet Period published on the Conference schedule. Delegates must keep noise to a reasonable level, and all delegates acknowledge the hotel's authority to take action against noise complaints. Delegates not staying at the hotel must leave the property within 30 minutes of the last event each night.

4. **Delegate Dress Code:** To maintain an atmosphere of professionalism at the Conference, delegates agree to wear western business attire during committee and General Assembly sessions. Delegates understand that admittance to the dance requires appropriate casual attire.

5. **Photo Release:** I give permission for the SHSMUN to use, without limitation or obligation, photographs or other media that may identify or include the image or voice of a delegate to promote or interpret this or future SHSMUN events, including media coverage. I waive all claims for any compensation for such use. I understand that fellow participants may also use media, including but not limited to photography and videography during this event. I relieve SHSMUN from any liabilities, known or unknown, arising out of the use of this material.

6. **Credentials / Name Tags:** For security purposes, delegates must wear their Conference credentials at all times during Conference activities. If lost, delegates must request replacement credentials through their school advisor.

7. **Enforcement:** The SHSMUN Staff will report suspected violations of this Code of Conduct to a delegate's lead advisor. The advisor will act upon these violations in accordance with the codes of conduct issued by the delegate's school and school district. The SHSMUN staff's enforcement responsibility is limited to removing a delegate from the Conference proceedings while the advisor is contacted and briefed on the situation.

We understand (a) this Code of Conduct, (b) our school's Code of Conduct, and (c) our school district's Code of Conduct. We agree to be bound by all of these Codes for the duration of the SHSMUN Conference.

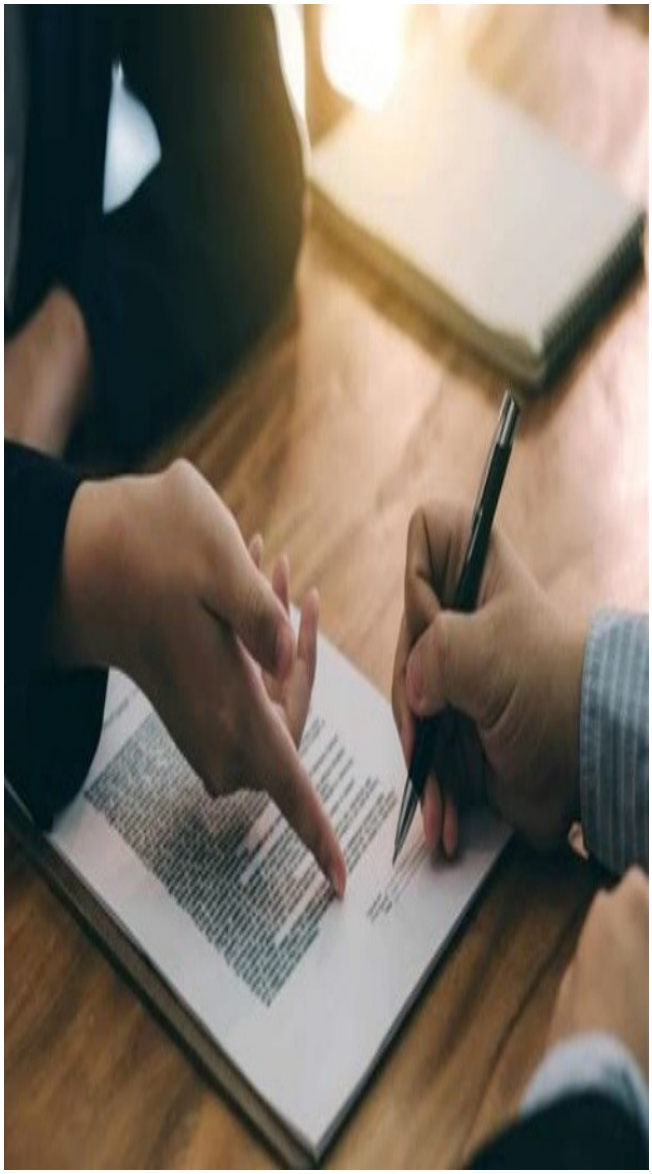
Delegate Signature Date

Parent/Guardian Signature Date

Delegate Name (Please Print)

Parent/Guardian Name (Please Print)

School



IDOLATRY
[3RD AND 4TH GENERATION BLOODLINE SINS]

- Catholic churches: rosary to pray with, prayer beads (“Hail Mary”). baptism, false tongues (if any), communion waver or host, praying to saints, novena
- Mormon Churches – The Church of Jesus Christ of latter day saints – Joseph Smith
- Islamic religion [Allah and Mohamed with the Quran]
- Buddhism
- Hinduism
- Atheism
- Freemasons [Blood contracts "Blood brothers"] [Masonic Oath]
- Satanism
- Shriners
- Pagan god's
- New age movement [Use of Crystals] [Spirit Entities] [Energies] [Vibrations]. New age teachings [Higher self][Christ consciousness]
- Santeria
- Egyptian god's
- Caribbean cults
- Asian religions
- Eastern forms of meditation
- Indian god's, Indian movement
- Ancestors
- Druids
- Nights of Columbus
- Chaldeans
- Merovingians

HOW TO USE THE GRACE OF GOD

I want to compare GRACE as if you are physically ill, and medicine is laying in your hand. Staring at the medicine will not make you well, there must be an ACTION from you? You must pick up the medicine and swallow it before you might become well.





To use the GRACE of God is as if you want the light of the room to come on? Staring at the light will not switch on the light, there must be an ACTION from you? You must stand up and switch on the light before the light will come on.



Jesus is the CHIEF PHYSICIAN
The Grace of God is the MEDICINE
Visit Him through FAITH

- You confess your active sins individually **[1 John 1:9]**
- Lord Jesus then washes the confessed sins off with His blood **[1 John 1:7]**
- Lord Jesus then forgets about the confessed sins **[Hebrews 8:12]**
- He divides the confessed sins from the East to the West **[Psalm 103:12]**
- He is no longer angry but throws those confessed sins in to the middle of the seas **[Micah 7:18-20]**
- There must be an ACTION from you? You must now REPENT, which means turn away from your sins and stop practicing it **[Acts 3:19]**
- He blots those confessed sins out of the books **[Revelation 20:12]**

1 John 1:9 NKJV
***If we confess our sins**, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.*

1 John 1:7 NKJV
*But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the **blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin**.*

Hebrews 8:12 NKJV
*For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, **and their sins and their lawless deeds I will remember no more**."*

Psalm 103:12 New King James Version
*12 **As far as the east is from the west**, So far has He removed our transgressions from us.*

Micah 7:18-20 New King James Version
*18 Who is a God like You, Pardoning iniquity And passing over the transgression of the remnant of His heritage? He does not retain His anger forever, Because He delights in mercy. 19 He will again have compassion on us, And will subdue our iniquities. **You will cast all our sins Into the depths of the sea**.*

Acts 3:19 New King James Version
*[19] Repent therefore and be converted, **that your sins may be blotted out**, so that times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord,*

Revelation 20:12 NKJV
*And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and **books were opened**. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works, by the things which were written in the books.*

CALL OUT TO JESUS TO HEAL, DELIVER AND RESCUE YOU

- Romans 10:13
- Joel 2:32
- Psalms 88
- Jeremiah 33

Romans 10:13 New King James Version
[13] For "whoever calls on the name of the LORD shall be saved."

Joel 2:32 King James Version
*[32] And it shall come to pass, that **whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered**: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.*

Psalm 88:1-4 New King James Version
A Prayer for Help in Despondency
*O LORD, God of my salvation, **I have cried out day and night before You.***
[2] Let my prayer come before You; Incline Your ear to my cry. [3] For my soul is full of troubles, And my life draws near to the grave. [4] I am counted with those who go down to the pit; I am like a man who has no strength,

Jeremiah 33:33 New King James Version
*[3] '**Call to Me, and I will answer you, and show you great and mighty things, which you do not know.'***

USING THE SAME FORMULA AS DANIEL TO CONFESS INIQUITY

Daniel, Nehemiah, and Ezra did not commit the iniquity of their forefathers, but stood in the gap for their forefathers' sins and confessed them as if they had committed them, because they understood the grief and betrayal their forefathers had caused God.

And those of you who are left shall waste away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; also in their fathers' iniquities, which are with them, they shall waste away. 'But if they confess their iniquity and the iniquity of their fathers, with their unfaithfulness in which they were unfaithful to Me, and that they also have walked contrary to Me, and that I also have walked contrary to them and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if their uncircumcised hearts are humbled, and they accept their guilt— then I will remember My covenant with Jacob, and My covenant with Isaac and My covenant with Abraham I will remember; I will remember the land.
Leviticus 26:39-42 NKJV

Now on the twenty-fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, in sackcloth, and with dust on their heads. Then those of Israelite lineage separated themselves from all foreigners; and they stood and confessed their sins and the iniquities of their fathers. And they stood up in their place and read from the Book of the Law of the Lord their God for one–fourth of the day; and for another fourth they confessed and worshiped the Lord their God
Nehemiah 9:1-3 NKJV

*[3] Then I set my face toward the Lord God to make request by prayer and supplications, with fasting, sackcloth, and ashes. [4] And I prayed to the LORD my God, and made confession, and said, "O Lord, great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant and mercy with those who love Him, and with those who keep His commandments, [5] **we** have sinned and committed iniquity, **we** have done wickedly and rebelled, even by departing from Your precepts and Your judgments. [6] Neither have **we** heeded Your servants the prophets, who spoke in Your name to our kings and our princes, to our fathers and all the people of the land. [7] O Lord, righteousness belongs to You, but to **us** shame of face, as it is this day—to the men of Judah, to the inhabitants of Jerusalem and all Israel, those near and those far off in all the countries to which You have driven them, because of the unfaithfulness which they have committed against You. [8] "O Lord, to us belongs shame of face, to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, because **we have sinned against You.***
Daniel 9:3-8 NKJV

When these things were done, the leaders came to me, saying, “The people of Israel and the priests and the Levites have not separated themselves from the peoples of the lands, with respect to the abominations of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. ² For they have taken some of their daughters as wives for themselves and their sons, so that the holy seed is mixed with the peoples of those lands. Indeed, the hand of the leaders and rulers has been foremost in this trespass.” ³ So when I heard this thing, I tore my garment and my robe, and plucked out some of the hair of my head and beard, and sat down astonished. ⁴ Then everyone who trembled at the words of the God of Israel assembled to me, because of the transgression of those who had been carried away captive, and I sat astonished until the evening sacrifice.
Ezra 9:1-4 NKJV

We are not working towards VICTORY but from a place of VICTORY. Because of what Jesus have done for us on the CROSS. We can now use the "Grace of God" and "Call out to Jesus" to heal and deliver us.

- No longer be ignorant of Satan's devices and schemes **(2 Corinthians 2:11)**
- Jesus wants to crush Satan under your feet shortly **(Romans 16:20)**
- Jesus wants to destroy the works of the Devil in your life **(1 John 3:8)**
- Jesus wants you to be an OVERCOMER **(1 John 2:12-14)(Revelation 12:11)**
- Jesus wants to release you from the Satanic prison keeping you bound and captive **(Isaiah 61:1-3) (Acts 10:38)**
- Jesus wants you to escape the snare of the Devil holding you in captivity **(2 Timothy 2:26)**

If you say, Jesus defeated Satan and his whole dark Satanic kingdom at Calvary, where He became HEAD over all principalities and powers, made a public spectacle of them, and triumphed in and through them on the Cross (Colossians 2:10–15), then your life must show that you are walking in Victory and not in sickness, diseases, or even early deaths caused by the FAMILIAR SPIRIT traveling in your bloodline because of the INIQUITY that was committed by your forefathers in both your Father's and Mother's bloodlines, all the way back to the 3rd and 4th Generations, binding their offspring from as far back as Adam to your current Generation.

2 Corinthians 2:11 NKJV
lest Satan should take advantage of us; for we are not ignorant of his devices.

Romans 16:20 NKJV
And the God of peace will crush Satan under your feet shortly. *The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.*

1.John 3:8 NKJV
He who sins is of the devil, for the devil has sinned from the beginning. ***For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil.***

1 John 2:14 NKJV
I write to you, little children, Because your sins are forgiven you for His name's sake. I write to you, fathers, Because you have known Him who is from the beginning. I write to you, young men, **Because you have overcome the wicked one**. I write to you, little children, Because you have known the Father. I have written to you, fathers, Because you have known Him who is from the beginning. I have written to you, young men, Because you are strong, and the word of God abides in you, **And you have overcome the wicked one.**

Revelation 12:11 NKJV
*And they **overcame him by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of their testimony**, and they did not love their lives to the death.*

Isaiah 61:1-2 NKJV
*"The Spirit of the Lord God is upon Me, Because the Lord has anointed Me To preach good tidings to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, **To proclaim liberty to the captives, And the opening of the prison to those who are bound**; To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, And the day of vengeance of our God; To comfort all who mourn,*

Acts 10:38 NKJV
*how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Spirit and with power, **who went about doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil**, for God was with Him.*

2 Timothy 2:26 NKJV
*and that they may come to their senses and **escape the snare of the devil, having been taken captive** by him to do his will.*

Colossians 2:10, 15 NKJV
*and you are complete in Him, **who is the head of all principality and power**. Having disarmed principalities and powers, **He made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them in it**.*

CURSES CAUSED BY THE FAMILIAR SPIRIT BECAUSE OF BEING A TRAITOR

Some people might report that, once they gave their life's to the Biblical Jesus Christ of Nazareth, so many things went wrong that day, and their lives became much more difficult. It is because the other god they worshiped in the past still has legal right, and what they have just done is broken the CODE OF CONDUCT of the CONTRACT. They have become a TRAITOR, and SATAN will not stop stealing, killing, and destroying. If Jesus does not step in to break the legal right, the FAMILIAR SPIRIT will continue until the goal has been accomplished. If you don't break the legal right by using the Grace of God, you will have a Familiar spirit causing the same symptoms as in your previous generations because it is familiar with your bloodline. Sometimes, it will skip a generation or even cause only your 2nd child or 3rd child to suffer from a certain disease.

YOUR CONVERSION TO THE ONE TRUE GOD, JESUS CHRIST, HAS GIVEN THOSE DEMONS LEGAL GROUNDS TO CAUSE DESTRUCTION IN YOUR LIFE BECAUSE YOU HAVE BECOME A TRAITOR TO THE KINGDOM OF DARKNESS.
YOUR BLOODLINE MIGHT BE FULL OFF:

- Sickness
- Diseases
- Disabilities
- Miscarriages
- Financial problems
- Witchcraft
- Drunkenness
- Anxiety
- Homosexuality
- Even Death

MY PEOPLE ARE DESTROYED FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE, YOU WILL NOT GO TO THE DOCTOR IF YOU DON'T KNOW THAT YOU ARE SICK

My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, *I also will reject you from being priest for Me; Because you have forgotten the law of your God, I also will forget your children.*
Hosea 4:6 NKJV

[13] ***Therefore my people have gone into captivity, Because they have no knowledge;*** *Their honorable men are famished, And their multitude dried up with thirst. [14] Therefore Sheol has enlarged itself And opened its mouth beyond measure; Their glory and their multitude and their pomp, And he who is jubilant, shall descend into it.*
Isaiah 5:13-14 NKJV

TOO MANY ONLY WANT TO SEEK HELP WHEN THEY ARE ON THEIR DEATHBEDS, WHEN THE DISEASE COULD HAVE BEEN PREVENTED.

EXAMPLE:

A woman who is 59 years old, lying on her deathbed and dying because of cancer. The disease runs from forefather to forefather, generation after generation. The Familiar spirit is STOPPING the body from becoming fully healed. Your physical body is a healing mechanism on its own.

Majority of sickness 1st manifests in the spirit realm before symptoms appear in the physical realm. There is a stronghold that CLINGS TO YOUR SPIRITUAL BODY, which cause the disease and blocks the body from receiving full healing. That Familiar spirit has a LEGAL RIGHT to be there.

Psalm 139:16 New King James Version
[16] Your eyes saw my substance, being yet unformed. And in ***Your book they all were written****, The days fashioned for me, When as yet there were none of them.*

Acts 17:24-28 New King James Version
[24] God, who made the world and everything in it, since He is Lord of heaven and earth, does not dwell in temples made with hands. [25] Nor is He worshiped with men's hands, as though He needed anything, since He gives to all life, breath, and all things. [26] ***And He has made from one blood every nation of men to dwell on all the face of the earth, and has determined their preappointed times and the boundaries of their dwellings,*** *[27] so that they should seek the Lord, in the hope that they might grope for Him and find Him, though He is not far from each one of us;*

Ecclesiastes 7:17 New King James Version
[17] Do not be overly wicked, Nor be foolish: Why should you die before your time?

[STEP 1]

PROCLAIM OUT LOUD AND ACCEPT JESUS ARE YOUR LORD AND SAVIOR. REJECT ANY AND ALL FALSE GOD'S THAT WERE WORSHIPED BY YOU OR YOUR FOREFATHERS IN THE PAST

Accept Jesus Christ as your personal Lord and Savior through spoken words, by faith, Allow JESUS into your heart **[Romans 10:9]**.

that if you confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus and believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved.
Romans 10:9 NKJV

Speak out loud:

I [YOUR NAME] proclaim out loud, before heaven and hell, before Satan and his Demons, that in will no longer serve them or any other god. But as of now i will only serve one God, He is:

- The Lord of lords and King of kings;
- Jesus Christ of Nazareth, born from a virgin, from the bloodline of David;
- Jesus Christ who came in the flesh;
- Died on the cross;
- Defeated Death at Calvary;
- Arose from the grave, three [3] days later;
- This Jesus who is GOD and now sits in heaven on the right hand of The Father;
- This Jesus is of now My ONLY Lord and Master;
- I, [YOUR NAME] am as of now a servant of GOD MOST HIGH;

[STEP 2]

ENTER GOD'S COURTROOM

Father in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Lord I am petitioning to enter Your courtroom to appeal In front of You as the ultimate supreme judge of the universe. My Lord, I am requesting a court hearing. I desire to be ushered into the true heavenly courtroom in the 3rd heaven and not the counterfeit courtroom of Satan in the second heavens. Father God i appear In front of you because i am covered with the blood of lamb, your Son, Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

Lord Jesus, I desire to stand in the gap **[EZEKIEL 22:31-32]** for the sins that were committed by my forefathers from both my Father and my Mother's bloodlines, upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generation that are binding upon their offspring regarding the FALSE GOD THEY HAVE WORSHIPED NAMELY: "Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM"

Ezekiel 22:30-31 NKJV
So I sought for a man among them who would make a wall, and stand in the gap before Me on behalf of the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found no one. Therefore I have poured out My indignation on them; I have consumed them with the fire of My wrath; and I have recompensed their deeds on their own heads," says the Lord God.

[STEP 3]

Pray the following:

- I confess to you all the iniquities that were committed by my Forefathers from BOTH my Father and my Mother's bloodlines upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generations that is binding upon their offspring **[EXODUS 20:5]** made with "Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM"
- Lord, please forgive me and cleanse me and wash me clean with your precious blood. Lord, please blot all these sins out of your books **[REVELATION 20:12]** and remember them no more **[HEBREWS 8:12]**.

[STEP 4]

Speak out loud:

In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I CONFESS, RENOUNCE AND REJECT ANY AND ALL

- Seals
- Symbols
- Rituals
- Ceremonies
- Contracts
- Agreements
- Vows
- Dedications
- Oaths
- Covenants
- Hexes, Vexes, Spells, Witchcraft, Incantations
- Stamps
- Curses
- Direct demon worship

and any OTHER FORM OF Inheritance that were made by my Forefathers from BOTH my Father and my Mother's bloodlines upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generations that is binding upon their offspring **[EXODUS 20:5]** made with "Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM"

I BREAK THE LEGAL RIGHT OFF, OF my life, my husband's or wife's life and, my children's live's.

[STEP 5]

Pray:

- Father, in the name of Jesus;
- LORD, I PRAY **HEBREWS 4:12**

The word of God is living and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the division [SEPARATE] of SOUL AND SPIRIT, and of joints and marrow, and is a discerner [JUDGE] of the thoughts and intents [PURPOUSE] of the heart.
Hebrews 4:12 NKJV

THEREFORE

Father, in the name of Jesus. Lord, please sever the link that is linking my SOUL AND MY SPIRIT **[HEBREWS 4:12]** from any and all inherited demon spirits that were received by my Forefathers from BOTH my Father and my Mother's bloodlines upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generations that is binding upon their offspring **[EXODUS 20:5]** and CLEANSE me from any and all remaining demon spirits that are still linking me to "Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM" And i thank you for it in Jesus name!

[STEP 6]

- We command Satan in the name of YHWH Sabaoth, the Lord of Hosts, Jesus Christ of Nazareth that you take the lists of every single sin and accusation that you still have against me because of the sins of my Forefathers from both my father and my mother's bloodline upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generation that is binding upon their offspring that were made with “Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM "You take that list of sins HA-SATAN [Hebrew name for Satan (ha = the; Satan)] and you represent all of it in front of Lord Jesus Christ. I command you in HA-SATAN in name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, your list must be greater than the list of GOD THE FATHERS sins which He nailed to the cross more than 2000 years ago **[Colossians 2:10-15]**.
- So HA-SATAN you know that your list is shorter.
- So FATHER GOD we call upon you, how big is Your list of sins against every single accusing and sin Satan have against me and my bloodline?
- Where is that list HA-SATAN, where is that list? All your accusations?
- You are thrown out of court because GOD'S list of sins is greater than all your accusations and sins you are holding against me. You are thrown out of court because you are the accuser.
- We call upon you Lord Jesus, please Lord manifest who You are as Advocate and that you bore all of those sins on that cross and on that cross FATHER GOD You stripped off principalities and powers, You disarmed them and made a public spectacular of them. You triumphed over them through that cross [COLOSSIANS 2:15].
- So please Father in the name of Lord Jesus please break the blood guilt off, of me and my bloodline in Jesus name!

[STEP 7]

- I command the DNA that has the encoded DNA of “Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM” to be cut off in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth;
- And I command all that MESSAGING in my DNA to be NEUTRALIZED in the name of YHWH Sabaoth, the Lord of Hosts, Jesus Christ of Nazareth
- So, Father God, we ask that you please release the DNA of THE GLORIFIED SON OF MAN, Your Son, Lord Jesus Christ into my DNA and into my BLOODLINE.

[STEP 8]

Speak out loud:

- In the name of Jesus, I take AUTHORITY over all the demon spirits that entered in to my life and my husband's/wife's life and my children's life's BECAUSE OF THE ABOVE-MENTIONED LEGAL RIGHT that were inherited by my Forefathers from BOTH my Father and my Mother's bloodlines upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generations that is binding upon their offspring [EXODUS 20:5] with "Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM"
- I command ALL those demon spirits to BE BOUND!
- I command all those demon spirits to leave me at once, get out of my life, get out of my husband's/wife's life and get out of my children's life, right now and forever!
- In Jesus name!

[STEP 9]

BREAK ALL OF THE CURSES THAT ARE CAUSED BY THESE DEMONS BECAUSE OF BECOMING A TRAITOR TO THEIR CODE OF CONDUCT. COMMAND THE DEMON SPIRITS ASSOCIATED WITH THOSE CURSES TO LEAVE IN THE NAME OF JESUS;

Speak out loud:

- In the name of Jesus
- I command every single curse especially the curse of destruction that is placed in my life in my husband's/wife's life and in my children's life's that are received by "Allah and his false prophet Mohamed, known as ISLAM"
- Be BROKEN, NOW!
- In the name of Jesus i take AUTHORITY over all those demon spirits associated with those curses;
- Be BOUND!
- Leave me at once, get out of my life, get out of my husband's/wife's life and get out of my children's life, right now and forever!
- In Jesus name!

HOW GOD DEALS WITH DEMONS IN OUR LIVES

I have been in situations where I have used the "Grace of God" and "called out to Jesus to heal, deliver and rescue me" but Jesus chose to leave those demons on me to teach me a lesson on the consequences of sin. Which is why my REAPING PROCESS took so long.

1. Sometimes Jesus removes the Mountain [Demon] in one day as He did with the boy that had epileptic **[MATTHEW 17:14-21]** and the woman who was bound with a spirit of infirmity for 18 years **[LUKE 13:10-17]**. In one day, Jesus heals you from the Characteristics the Demon cause which can include sickness and disease.

Matthew 17:14-21 New King James Version
14 And when they had come to the multitude, a man came to Him, kneeling down to Him and saying,
15 "Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is an epileptic and suffers severely; for he often falls into the fire and often into the water. 16 So I brought him to Your disciples, but they could not cure him." 17 Then Jesus answered and said, "O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I bear with you? Bring him here to Me." 18 And Jesus rebuked the demon, and it came out of him; and the child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then the disciples came to Jesus privately and said, "Why could we not cast it out?" 20 So Jesus said to them, "Because of your unbelief; for assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you. 21 However, this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting."

Luke 13:10-17 New King James Version
10 Now He was teaching in one of the synagogues on the Sabbath. 11 And behold, there was a woman who had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bent over and could in no way raise herself up.
12 But when Jesus saw her, He called her to Him and said to her, "Woman, you are loosed from your infirmity." 13 And He laid His hands on her, and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.
14 But the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because Jesus had healed on the Sabbath; and he said to the crowd, "There are six days on which men ought to work; therefore come and be healed on them, and not on the Sabbath day." 15 The Lord then answered him and said, "Hypocrite! Does not each one of you on the Sabbath loose his ox or donkey from the stall, and lead it away to water it? 16 So ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan has bound—think of it—for eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the Sabbath?" 17 And when He said these things, all His adversaries were put to shame; and all the multitude rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by Him.




2. Jesus leaves that Stronghold in you as He did with Paul. Paul had a demon **[THORN IN THE FLESH]. I remember when I was still going through my reaping process how frequently I would be tormented by a demon.**

*And lest I should be exalted above measure by the abundance of the revelations, a thorn **[THORN- Strongs G4647 : skolops (skol'-ops') = a pointed piece of wood, a pale, a stake, splinter]** in the flesh **[FLESH- Strongs G4561 : sarx (sarx) = the soft substance of the living body, which covers the bones and is permeated with blood of both man and beast]** was given to me, a messenger of Satan **[MESSENGER - Strongs G32 : aggelos (ang'-el-os') = a messenger, one who is sent – angel, prophet or a messenger from God]** to buffet me **[BUFFET- Strongs G2852 : kolaphizo (kol'-af-id'-zo) = to strike with the fist, treat with violence or insult with language]**, lest I be exalted above measure. Concerning this thing I pleaded with the Lord three times that it might depart from me. And He said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness." Therefore most gladly I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake. For when I am weak, then I am strong*
2 Corinthians 12:7-10 NKJV



- This stronghold will humble you to your knees because of the attributes of the demon's character. You will start to grow a hatred for the Characteristics the demons cause.
- Because i hated the sin in am being tempted with, this stronghold would constantly injected wicked thoughts in to my mind which i was unable to stop. Only after my reaping process did I enter God's courtroom and beg for mercy. In the Lord's timing, He removed this stronghold from me, and I was released from the torment.

3. Jesus will use any person or spirit [demon] to humble you because all things are His servants **[Psalms 119:91]. No demon can just enter you, it must have a legal right. Once the demons obtain a legal right, they will torment you.**

Psalm 119:91 New American Standard Bible
91 They stand this day by Your ordinances,
For all things are Your servants.

Jesus not only uses demons [Satan] to humble you but also human enemies, such as:

- **King Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon "GOD'S SERVANT" [Jeremiah 27:6]**
- **Assyria as His "ROD OF ANGER" [Using arrogant Assyria [Isaiah 10]**

Jeremiah 27:6 New King James Version
6 And now I have given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, My servant; and the beasts of the field I have also given him to serve him.

Isaiah 10:5-6 New King James Version
5 "Woe to Assyria, the rod of My anger. And the staff in whose hand is My indignation.
6 I will send him against an ungodly nation, And against the people of My wrath
I will give him charge, To seize the spoil, to take the prey, And to tread them down like the mire of the streets.




4. Another reason Jesus does not remove the stronghold immediately is because He as a Father will teach you as His child to transform from having Sheep feet into a Deer's feet by helping you to build strength in order to climb/overcome this spiritual mountain that has got nothing to do with God's character. You will learn to climb and overcome this mountain by not having sheep's feet but HINDS FEET **[HABAKKUK 3:19]**. Instead of the mountain overcoming you and destroying you Jesus are now teaching you how to remove it from your life by enduring, persevering and overcoming it.

The Lord God is my strength; He will make my feet like deer’s feet, And He will make me walk on my high hills.
Habakkuk 3:19 NKJV



DO NOT BE AFRAID OF FACING YOUR SPIRITUAL MOUNTAIN THAT TORMENTS YOU. MANY TIMES IT IS SATAN INJECTING FEAR INTO A BELIEVER TO KEEP THEM FROM DEALING WITH THEIR MOUNTAINS. CONSIDER THE COURAGE OF CALEB [JOSHUA 14:12-14] DANIEL AND DAVID.

[12] Now therefore, give me this mountain of which the LORD spoke in that day; for you heard in that day how the Anakim were there, and that the cities were great and fortified. It may be that the LORD will be with me, and I shall be able to drive them out as the LORD said." [13] And Joshua blessed him, and gave Hebron to Caleb the son of Jephunneh as an inheritance. [14] Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite to this day, because he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.
Joshua 14:12-14 NKJV

- Will you run like Saul from this mountain [Demon] or face it like David
- Those mountains [Demons] are like Daniel in the lion's den, those lions [demons] become kittens after you have been trained by Lord Jesus





HOW DOES SATAN MANIPULATE THE ATMOSPHERE

MEDICINE "Psychotropic drugs" CONTROLLING YOUR HUMAN BEHAVIOR (WITCHCRAFT)

*We know that we are of God, and the whole world lies under the **sway [Sphere] [Atmosphere] [Heavens]** of the wicked one.*
1 John 5:19 NKJV

Strongs: MANIPULATION/WITCHCRAFT 5331/5332/5333

Original Word: φαρμακεία, ας, ἡ
Part of Speech: Noun, Feminine
Transliteration: pharmakeia
Phonetic Spelling: (far-mak-i'-ah)
Definition: the use of medicine, drugs or spells
Usage: magic, sorcery, enchantment. to trick, to tell a lie, to control

Strongs: HEAVEN 3772

Original Word: οὐρανός, οῦ, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: ouranos
Phonetic Spelling: (oo-ran-os')
Definition: heaven
Usage: heaven, (a) the visible heavens: the atmosphere, the sky, the starry heavens, (b) the spiritual heavens.





Many people use psychotropic drugs to control their behavior.



- Some people want to deal with the symptoms such as depression and anxiety, instead of dealing with the root, which is many times past trauma.
- Will it help if you unplug the sensor of your vehicle's emergency lights to fix the problem?
- Depression and anxiety are the sensors of your physical body, warning you of a problem. Medication unplugs the sensors.



DIFFERENT KIND OF SPIRITS CONTROLLING PEOPLE

*in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the **prince** of the **power** of the **air**, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience,*
Ephesians 2:2 NKJV

Strongs: PRINCE G753
Original Word: ἄρχων, οντος, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: archón
Phonetic Spelling: (ar'-khone)
Definition: ruler, chief, commander
Usage: a ruler, governor, leader, leading man; with the Jews, an official member (a member of the executive) of the assembly of elders

Strongs: POWER G1849
Original Word: ἐξουσία, ας, ἡ
Part of Speech: Noun, Feminine
Transliteration: exousia
Phonetic Spelling: (ex-oo-see'-ah)
Definition: power to act, authority
Usage: (a) power, authority, legal right, weight, especially: moral authority, influence, (b) in a quasi-personal sense, derived from later Judaism, of a spiritual power, and hence of an earthly power.

Strongs: AIR G109
Original Word: ἀήρ, ἀέρος, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: aér
Phonetic Spelling: (ah-ayr')
Definition: air
Usage: air, the lower air we breathe, atmosphere.

ἀήρ, ἀέρος, ὁ (ἄημι, ἄω (cf. ἄνεμος, at the beginning)), the air (particularly the lower and denser, as distinguished from the higher and rarer ὁ αἰθήρ, cf. Homer, Iliad 14, 288), the atmospheric region: Acts 22:23; 1 Thessalonians 4:17; Revelation 9:2; Revelation 16:17; ὁ ἄρχων τῆς ἐξουσίας τοῦ ἀέρος in Ephesians 2:2 signifies 'the ruler of the powers (spirits, see ἐξουσία 4 c. ββ.) in the air,' i. e. the devil, the prince of the demons that according to Jewish opinion fill the realm of air

For we do not wrestle against **flesh and blood**, but against **principalities**, against **powers**, against the **rulers of the darkness of this age [generation] [dispensation]**, against **spiritual hosts of wickedness** in the **heavenly places.**
Ephesians 6:12 NKJV

Strongs: A RULER OF THIS WORLD G2888

Original Word: κοσμοκράτωρ, ορος, ὁ
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: kosmokratór
Phonetic Spelling: (kos-mok-fat'-ore)
Definition: a ruler of this world
Usage: ruler of this world, that is, of the world as asserting its independence of God; used of the angelic or demonic powers controlling the sublunary world.



Strongs: SPIRITUAL G4152

Original Word: πνευματικός, ή, όν
Part of Speech: Adjective
Transliteration: pneumatikos
Phonetic Spelling: (pnyoo-mat-ik-os')
Definition: spiritual
Usage: spiritual.

Thayer Definition:

relating to the human spirit, or rational soul, as part of the man which is akin to God and serves as his instrument or organ
that which possesses the nature of the rational soul
belonging to a spirit, or a being higher than man but inferior to God
belonging to the Divine Spirit
of God the Holy Spirit
one who is filled with and governed by the Spirit of God
pertaining to the wind or breath; windy, exposed to the wind, blowing
Origin: from G4151

TDNT entry: 11:32,9

Part(s) of speech: Adjective

Strong's Definition: From G4151; *non-carnal*, that is, (humanly) *ethereal* (as opposed to gross), or (daemoniacally) a *spirit* (concretely), or (divinely) *supernatural, regenerate, religious* : - spiritual. Compare

Strongs: HOSTS 4519

Original Word: σαβαώθ
Part of Speech: Hebrew Form (Indclinable)
Transliteration: sabaóth
Phonetic Spelling: (sab-ah-owth')
Definition: Sabaoth, armies
Usage: hosts, armies.

- **Unclean spirit in people and over people**

Strongs: TYPE G1058

Original Word: γένος, ους, τό
Part of Speech: Noun, Neuter
Transliteration: genos
Phonetic Spelling: (ghen'-os)
Definition: family, offspring
Usage: offspring, family, race, nation, kind.

*[20] So Jesus said to them, "Because of your unbelief; for assuredly, I say to you, if you have faith as a mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, 'Move from here to there,' and it will move; and nothing will be impossible for you. [21] However, this **kind [type]** does not go out except by prayer and fasting."*
Matthew 17:20-21 NKJV

Strongs: SEDUCING G4108

Original Word: πλάνος, ον
Part of Speech: Adjective
Transliteration: planos
Phonetic Spelling: (plan'-os)
Definition: wandering, leading astray (adjective), a deceiver (subst.)
Usage: adj: misleading, deceiving, wandering; as subst: a deceiver, imposter.

*Now the Spirit expressly says that in latter times some will depart from the faith, giving heed to **deceiving [seducing] spirits** and doctrines of demons, [2] speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their own conscience seared with a hot iron,*
1 Timothy 4:1-3 NKJV

- **Types of evil spirit in people or over people**

Let's say there is a family of four (4): a Husband, Wife, and two (2) Children. The Wife is the one struggling to overcome her anger. The Husband and Children feel like they are walking on stones because whenever they do something wrong, the Mother loses her temper. The Wife gives the Devil two (2) places to overrule her household.

- ***Spirit of Anger***
- ***Spirit of Fear***

IDENTIFY THE SPIRIT THAT IS SUPERNATURALLY OPERATIVE THROUGH THE PERSON

If a person is easily provoked to irritation, anger, and bitterness, then do not judge the person **[Ezekiel 28:1–10];** judge the spirit operating through the person **[Ezekiel 28:11–19]**. We do not wrestle against flesh and blood **(Ephesians 6:12)**.

Move flesh and blood out of harm's way, and then you will finally be able to identify the real enemy? Is it the spirit behind the person [human] that causes him to walk in bitterness, anger, and irritation towards others? The **"LEGAL RIGHT"** maintained by the person gives Satan the legal right to manipulate the atmosphere and work through the sons of disobedience **[Ephesians 2:2]**. Deal with the spirit that causes the anger, irritation, and bitterness instead of the person.

- **Ezekiel 28:1-10 = HUMAN KING**
- **Ezekiel 28:11-19 = THE SPIRIT BEHIND THE HUMAN KING [SATAN]**

Ezekiel 28:1-10 New King James Version
Proclamation Against the King of Tyre [HUMAN] *"Son of man, say to the prince of Tyre, 'Thus says the Lord God: "Because your heart is lifted up, And you say, 'I am a god, I sit in the seat of gods, In the midst of the seas,' Yet you are a man, and not a god, Though you set your heart as the heart of a god*

Ezekiel 28:11-14 NKJV
Lamentation for the King of Tyre [The spirit behind the human]
Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying, "Son of man, take up a lamentation for the king of Tyre, and say to him, 'Thus says the Lord God: "You were the seal of perfection, Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God; Every precious stone was your covering: The sardius, topaz, and diamond, Beryl, onyx, and jasper, Sapphire, turquoise, and emerald with gold. The workmanship of your timbrels and pipes Was prepared for you on the day you were created. "You were the anointed cherub who covers; I established you; You were on the holy mountain of God; You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.


IT'S ABOUT TIME
To Talk About
MOM ANGER
ISSUES

GOVERNMENT AUTHORITIES

WHAT DID JESUS MEANT WHEN HE SAID, "You are gods" '? (PSALM 82:6-8)(JOHN 10:34-39)

[ELOHEEM]

Psalm 82:6-8 New King James Version

A Plea for Justice

God stands in the congregation of the mighty; He judges among the gods. How long will you judge unjustly, And show partiality to the wicked? Selah Defend the poor and fatherless; Do justice to the afflicted and needy. Deliver the poor and needy; Free them from the hand of the wicked. They do not know, nor do they understand; They walk about in darkness; All the foundations of the earth are unstable. ***I said, "You are gods, And all of you are children of the Most High. But you shall die like men, And fall like one of the princes."*** *Arise, O God, judge the earth; For You shall inherit all nations.*

H430

Original: אלהים

Transliteration: **'ĕlôhîym**

Phonetic: **el-o-heem'**

BDB Definition:

(plural)
- **rulers, judges**
- divine ones
- angels
- gods

(plural intensive - singular meaning)
- god, goddess
- godlike one
- works or special possessions of God
- the (true) God
- God

Origin: plural of H433

TWOT entry: 93c

Part(s) of speech: Noun Masculine

Strong's Definition: Plural of H433; *gods* in the ordinary sense; but specifically used (in the plural thus, especially with the article) of the supreme *God* ; occasionally applied by way of deference to ***magistrates*** ; and sometimes as a superlative: - angels, exceeding, God (gods) (-dess, -ly), X (very) great, **judges**, X mighty.

[THEOS]

John 10:34-39 New King James Version

***I and My Father are one.**” Then the Jews took up stones again to stone Him. Jesus answered them, “Many good works I have shown you from My Father. For which of those works do you stone Me?” **The Jews answered Him, saying, “For a good work we do not stone You, but for blasphemy, and because You, being a Man, make Yourself God**.” Jesus answered them, **“Is it not written in your law, ‘I said, “You are gods” ’? If He called them gods, to whom the word of God came (and the Scripture cannot be broken), do you say of Him whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world, ‘You are blaspheming,’ because I said, ‘I am the Son of God’? If I do not do the works of My Father, do not believe Me; but if I do, though you do not believe Me, believe the works, that you may know and believe that the Father is in Me, and I in Him.” Therefore they sought again to seize Him, but He escaped out of their hand.*

G2316

Original: θεός

Transliteration: theos

Phonetic: **theh'-os**

Thayer Definition:

- a god or goddess, a general name of deities or divinities
- the Godhead, trinity
    - God the Father, the first person in the trinity
    - Christ, the second person of the trinity
    - Holy Spirit, the third person in the trinity
- spoken of the only and true God
    - refers to the things of God
    - **his counsels, interests, things due to him**
- whatever can in any respect be likened unto God, or resemble him in any way
    - **God's representative or viceregent**
        - **of magistrates and judges**

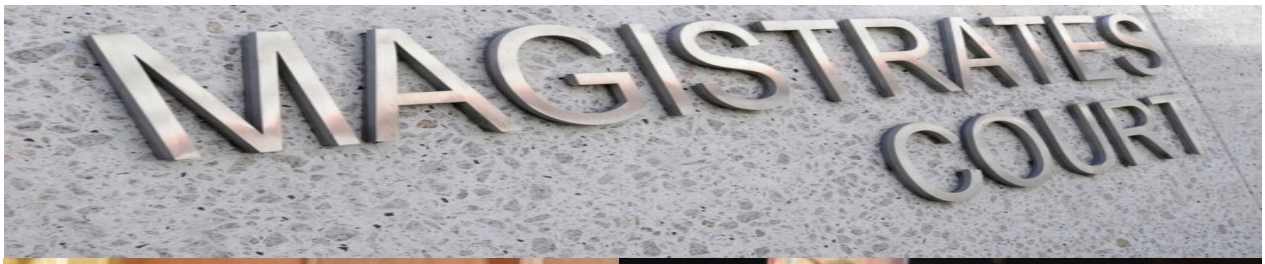
Origin: "of uncertain affinity; a deity, especially (with G3588) the supreme Divinity"

TDNT entry: 04:05,3

Part(s) of speech: Noun Masculine

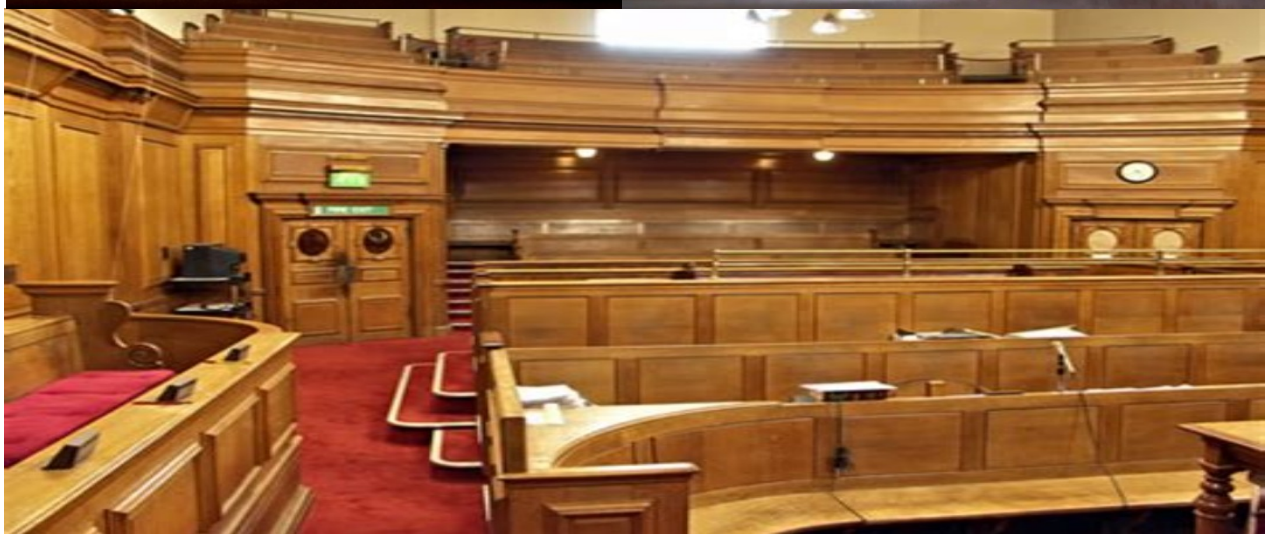
Strong's Definition: Of uncertain affinity; a *deity*, especially (with G3588) *the* supreme *Divinity* ; figuratively a ***magistrate*** ; by Hebraism *very:* - X exceeding, God, god [-ly, -ward].

DIVINE RULING MAJESTY HIGH POTENTATE—THE ONE WHO HAS POWER AND AUTHORITY TO RULE THE CONDUCT OF THOSE UNDER HIS JURISDICTION. SATAN WORKS THROUGH THE GOVERNMENT AUTHORITIES TO MANIPULATE THE ATMOSPHERE












NOODUITGANG
EMERGENCY EXIT
TRAFFIC
POLICE
TRAFFIC
POLICE


POLICE
CA EXEMPT
1241084

THE WORLD AND IT'S GLORY GIVEN TO SATAN BY ADAM

Luke 4:1-13 NKJV
Then Jesus, being filled with the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness, being tempted for forty days by the devil. And in those days He ate nothing, and afterward, when they had ended, He was hungry. And the devil said to Him, "If You are the Son of God, command this stone to become bread." But Jesus answered him, saying, "It is written, 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.' " ***Then the devil, taking Him up on a high mountain, showed Him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. And the devil said to Him, "All this authority I will give You, and their glory; for this has been delivered to me, and I give it to whomever I wish. Therefore, if You will worship before me, all will be Yours." And Jesus answered and said to him, "Get behind Me, Satan! For it is written, 'You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only you shall serve.' "***
Then he brought Him to Jerusalem, set Him on the pinnacle of the temple, and said to Him, "If You are the Son of God, throw Yourself down from here. For it is written: 'He shall give His angels charge over you, To keep you,' and, 'In their hands they shall bear you up, Lest you dash your foot against a stone.' " And Jesus answered and said to him, "It has been said, 'You shall not tempt the Lord your God.' " Now when the devil had ended every temptation, he departed from Him until an opportune time.

- **See page 128**



PUT ON THE ARMOR OF GOD AND ANOINT YOUR PROPERTY WITH OIL

OIL

As Jesus opens doors, I would travel from one area to another and sleep off at certain places in the vehicle for a time. I used to be under such spiritual attacks and was not able to explain them. If I was not having constant nightmares, I would frequently be sexually harassed, etc. The best way I knew to get rid of the demonic attacks was to take out a bottle of cooking oil and smother it on the vehicle or apartment, depending on where I was sleeping off for the night. The line of oil would be thick, from doorpost to lintel, around windows, and across doorways. I would try not to leave any open spaces, or else demons would come through. The thick oil might leave a few marks or become sticky as it hardened. I would say a prayer to cleanse and seal the home, hoping that I would be protected and left undisturbed.







I thought at first that, when Israel completed their sacrifices, they would anoint the tabernacle with oil and make it hallow **(Exodus 40:9)**. I connected the dots with **Exodus 12:1–8**, where God instituted His Passover by commanding Israel to use the blood of the lamb to mark their doorposts and lintels as a sign. If they didn't, the Angel of death would pass by and kill the firstborn in every household, including the animals. This ritual seemed fair because I connected the dots with **1 Corinthians 5:7**: JESUS IS NOW OUR PASSOVER LAMB. So, to me, it seemed fair to say that the oil represents the blood of Jesus.

"And you shall take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle and all that is in it; and you shall hallow it and all its utensils, and it shall be holy. You shall anoint the altar of the burnt offering and all its utensils, and consecrate the altar. The altar shall be most holy. And you shall anoint the laver and its base, and consecrate it.
Exodus 40:9

And they shall take some of the blood [PASSOVER LAMB] and put it on the two doorposts and on the lintel of the houses where they eat it.
Exodus 12:7 NKJV

Therefore purge out the old leaven, that you may be a new lump, since you truly are unleavened. For indeed Christ, our Passover, was sacrificed for us.
1 Corinthians 5:7 NKJV



Sometimes when I do deliverance, I would apply oil on people to break curses and bind demons off them. I might even put some oil in a bottle and spray a circle around the vehicle where I am sleeping for the night. I would anoint and dedicate the ground to Lord Jesus, hoping to have a peaceful night. I would use the oil as a weapon against demonic forces to try to stop all the spiritual attacks until I realized it didn't always work, as if I were only protected "sometimes." I would do all of this in the name of Jesus, hoping I was protected, but there was an error and glitch in my rituals. I would put more faith in the oil than in the Person Jesus because, if there were no oil, I was not protected. The question remains: Did Jesus walk with a bottle of oil, or did Jesus say, "Pass me the salt; I need to cast out demons?"







As I started to question the oil, Jesus began to press it on my heart; a revelation was received as bright as can be:

- If you read **Leviticus 24:1–2**, you will see that Israel was commanded by God to continue pressing olives for oil so that the tabernacle lamps would burn continuously. You see, if there is no more oil in the lamp, the light will be extinguished after a short while.

Leviticus 24:1-4 NKJV
Then the Lord spoke to Moses, saying: "Command the children of Israel that they bring to you pure oil of pressed olives for the light, to make the lamps burn continually. Outside the veil of the Testimony, in the tabernacle of meeting, Aaron shall be in charge of it from evening until morning before the Lord continually; it shall be a statute forever in your generations. He shall be in charge of the lamps on the pure gold lampstand before the Lord continually.






- If you read further in **Isaiah 61:1–3**, you will see a prophecy about Jesus, where Isaiah prophesied and said, “He will comfort all who mourn, to console those who mourn in Zion **(2 Corinthians 7:10)**, to give them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning.”

Isaiah 61:1-3 NKJV
“The Spirit of the Lord God is upon Me, Because the Lord has anointed Me To preach good tidings to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, To proclaim liberty to the captives, And the opening of the prison to those who are bound; To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, And the day of vengeance of our God; ***To comfort all who mourn, To console those who mourn in Zion, To give them beauty for ashes, The oil of joy for mourning,*** *The garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; That they may be called trees of righteousness, The planting of the Lord, that He may be glorified.”*

2 Corinthians 7:10 NKJV
For godly sorrow produces repentance leading to salvation, not to be regretted; but the sorrow of the world produces death.









- Once you connect the dots in **Matthew 25:1–13**, you will see that the five foolish virgins no longer had oil in their lamps. They used to have their lamps filled with oil, but their light had stopped burning a while ago, and they were not watchful for when the Bridegroom (Jesus) might appear to collect them.

Matthew 25:1-13 NKJV "Then the kingdom of heaven shall be likened to ***ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom.*** *Now five of them were wise, and five were foolish.* ***Those who were foolish took their lamps and took no oil with them,*** *but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. But while the bridegroom was delayed, they all slumbered and slept. "And at midnight a cry was heard: 'Behold, the bridegroom is coming; go out to meet him!' Then all those virgins arose and trimmed their lamps.* ***And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil, for our lamps are going out.'*** *But the wise answered, saying, 'No, lest there should not be enough for us and you; but go rather to those who sell, and buy for yourselves.' And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the wedding; and the door was shut. "Afterward the other virgins came also, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us!' But he answered and said, 'Assuredly, I say to you, I do not know you.'* ***"Watch therefore, for you know neither the day nor the hour in which the Son of Man is coming.***





- You are called to be salt and light for the world **(Matthew 5:13–16) (Mark 9:49–50)**. How can the Bride be a light for the world if she looks and smells like the world, her dress full of spots and wrinkles, not without blemish, and not Holy **(Ephesians 5:27)**? There was no more repentance; she was no longer concerned about the Image of Christ being conformed in her heart.

Matthew 5:13-16 NKJV
"You are the salt of the earth; but if the salt loses its flavor, how shall it be seasoned? It is then good for nothing but to be thrown out and trampled underfoot by men. "You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a lampstand, and it gives light to all who are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven.

Mark 9:49-50 NKJV
"For everyone will be seasoned with fire, and every sacrifice will be seasoned with salt. Salt is good, but if the salt loses its flavor, how will you season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace with one another."



Jesus and Paul used physical examples, so that our carnal minds can understand something spiritual.

- Eat my flesh and drink my blood **(John 6:53-63)**
- Plug out your eye and cut off your hand **(Matthew 5:27-30)**
- Put on the Armor of God **(Ephesians 6:12-18)**

John 6:53-63 NKJV
Then Jesus said to them, "Most assuredly, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you have no life in you. Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day. For My flesh is food indeed, and My blood is drink indeed. He who eats My flesh and drinks My blood abides in Me, and I in him. As the living Father sent Me, and I live because of the Father, so he who feeds on Me will live because of Me. This is the bread which came down from heaven—not as your fathers ate the manna, and are dead. He who eats this bread will live forever." These things He said in the synagogue as He taught in Capernaum. Therefore many of His disciples, when they heard this, said, "This is a hard saying; who can understand it?" When Jesus knew in Himself that His disciples complained about this, He said to them, "Does this offend you? What then if you should see the Son of Man ascend where He was before? It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing. ***The words that I speak to you are spirit, and they are life..***

Matthew 5:27-30 NKJV
"You have heard that it was said to those of old, 'You shall not commit adultery.' But I say to you that whoever looks at a woman to lust for her has already committed adultery with her in his heart. If your right eye causes you to sin, pluck it out and cast it from you; for it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into hell. And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off and cast it from you; for it is more profitable for you that one of your members perish, than for your whole body to be cast into hell.

Ephesians 6:12-20 NKJV
For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. Stand therefore, having girded your waist with truth, having put on the breastplate of righteousness, and having shod your feet with the preparation of the gospel of peace; above all, taking the shield of faith with which you will be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked one. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God; praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, being watchful to this end with all perseverance and supplication for all the saints

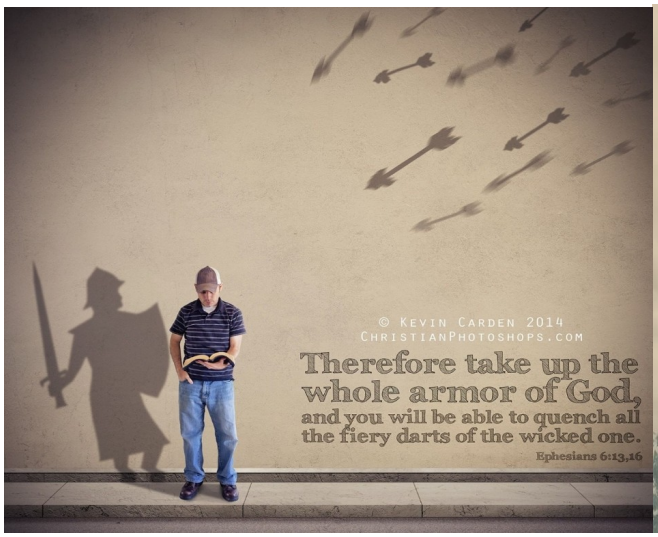
ARMOR OF GOD

I would many times enter God's courtroom and ask Lord Jesus to please renew His whole Spiritual armor on my physical body to protect me for 24 hours. I would physically use my hands to put on the Spiritual armor of God on a daily basis because I would have anxiety and be afraid of people cursing me. If I could do anything to stop it, I would focus on the Armor of God instead of Christ the Person to protect me. I would try to avoid strange things that might happen to me, such as becoming ill, my car breaking down, or financial loss. If I could do anything to stop these things, I would make sure to put on the Armor of God.





As **I** grew in my relationship with Lord Jesus, the Holy Spirit revealed to me and trained me in the true meaning of the Armor of God. Paul explains the Armor as physical armor, but its mystery was meant to be understood spiritually. There is no need to put it on physically because you never take it off unless you sin. The symbolic meaning of the Armor of God is that you are putting on Christ, which means you're putting on holiness **[Romans 13:11–14]**. The only way to take off the Armor is by sinning. Once you sin, you are wide open for the enemy to attack you with his fiery darts.



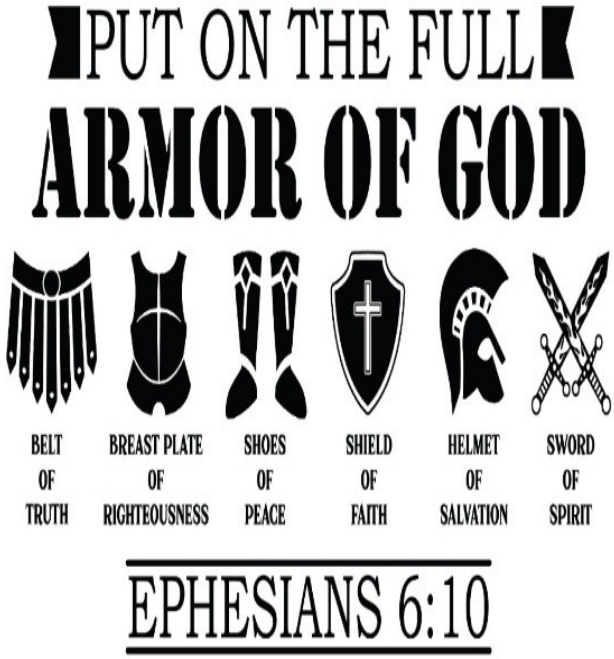


Romans 13:11-14 NKJV

Put on Christ

[11] And do this, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep; for now our salvation is nearer than when we first believed. [12] The night is far spent, the day is at hand. Therefore let us cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. [13] Let us walk properly, as in the day, not in revelry and drunkenness, not in lewdness and lust, not in strife and envy. ***[14] But put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh, to fulfill its lusts.***







The Armor of God [Ephesians 6:12-20]

- Girded my waist with the truth
- Breast plate of righteousness
- Shot my feet with the preparation of the Gospel of peace
- Shield of faith
- Helmet of Salvation
- Sword of the Spirit

AS I GREW IN MY RELATIONSHIP WITH CHRIST, THE LORD TAUGHT ME MORE ABOUT HIS SPIRITUAL ARMOR **[EPHESIANS 6:12–20]** AND THE REASON FOR HAVING IT ON? WHEN YOU BECOME BORN AGAIN, THE ARMOR OF GOD IS PLACED ON EACH BELIEVER, WHICH IS A CORPORATE ARMOR. PAUL USED A PHYSICAL EXAMPLE TO EXPLAIN SOMETHING SPIRITUAL. WHEN YOU PUT ON THE ARMOR OF GOD, YOU ARE PUTTING ON CHRIST, WHICH MEANS YOU WALK IN THE COMMANDMENTS OF CHRIST ON A DAILY BASIS AND MAINTAIN HOLINESS **[ROMANS 13:11–14].**

Example:

- When a person sins out of anger, they have taken off their shoes of peace. Satan will use sin to his advantage and shoot his fiery darts (spiritual arrows)(demons) to steal, kill, and destroy from you.

FRUIT OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

Galatians 5:22-23 NKJV
*But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, **peace**, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control. Against such there is no law.*

Hebrews 12:14 NKJV
***Pursue peace with all people, and holiness,** without which no one will see the Lord:*

- When a person have made a promise and failed to deliver, they have taken off the belt of truth.

Revelation 21:7-8 NKJV
*If you make a promise to someone and broke it, that is called lying which means you have taken off your belt of truth and given the enemy legal ground to steal, kill and destroy from you. He who overcomes shall inherit all things, and I will be his God and he shall be My son. But the cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, **and all liars shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is the second death."***

HOW DO YOU BREAK CURSES

DEMONIZED ITEMS IN YOUR HOME

Witches and Warlocks will pray over certain items known as WITCHCRAFT to ensnare you. Such items become HEXED AND VEXED with demons THROUGH RITUALS AND SPELLS. Not only are CURSES placed on the items through prayer, but curses are also placed on any items where SYMBOLS are crafted into the item that REPRESENTS Satan's KINGDOM. Wherever the item goes, the demons follow and get LEGAL RIGHT **[EPHESIANS 4:27]** to steal, kill, and destroy from you **[JOHN 10:10]**. Yes, Lord Jesus came to bring life, but do you choose life or death, the blessing or the curse **[LEVITICUS 26][DEUTERONOMY 30]**? Demonized items give Satan legal right to ensnare you.

◀ 5117. topos ▶

Strong's Lexicon

topos: Place, location, region, opportunity

Original Word: τόπος
Part of Speech: Noun, Masculine
Transliteration: topos
Pronunciation: TOH-pos
Phonetic Spelling: (top'-os)
Definition: Place, location, region, opportunity
Meaning: a place, region, seat; an opportunity.

Items such as:

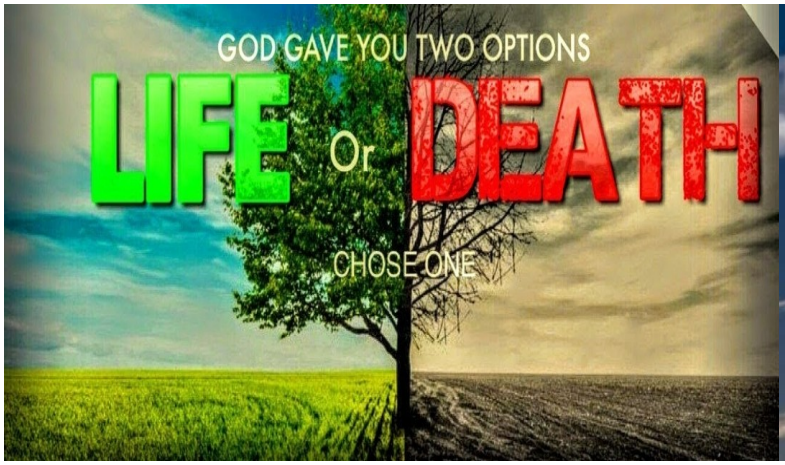
- Paintings,
- Nail clips,
- Toys such as Greek mythology characters like Thor, Spider man, Superman, power ranger toys ect.
- Jewelry
- Shoe lens
- Piece of hair.
- Any souvenir items

Satan can literally use any item to ENSNARE you. The item then becomes DEMONIZED, and wherever the item goes, the demon has LEGAL ACCESS BECAUSE THE DEMONS CLING UNTO THOSE ITEMS. A demon will come along with the item, and all sorts of demonic and supernatural activities will OCCUR. If you bring those items into your home, you will ensnare yourself **(Deuteronomy 7:1–26).**

Deuteronomy 30:1, 15, 17-20 NKJV
"Now it shall come to pass, when all these things come upon you, ***the blessing and the curse which I have set before you****, and you call them to mind among all the nations where the Lord your God drives you,* ***"See, I have set before you today life and good, death and evil,*** *But if your heart turns away so that you do not hear, and are drawn away, and worship other gods and serve them, I announce to you today that you shall surely perish; you shall not prolong your days in the land which you cross over the Jordan to go in and possess. I call heaven and earth as witnesses today against you, that* ***I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore choose life, that both you and your descendants may live;*** *that you may love the Lord your God, that you may obey His voice, and that you may cling to Him, for He is your life and the length of your days; and that you may dwell in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them."*

Leviticus 26:1-4 NKJV
Blessings *'You shall not make idols for yourselves; neither a carved image nor a sacred pillar shall you rear up for yourselves; nor shall you set up an engraved stone in your land, to bow down to it; for I am the Lord your God. You shall keep My Sabbaths and reverence My sanctuary: I am the Lord. 'If you walk in My statutes and keep My commandments, and perform them, then I will give you rain in its season, the land shall yield its produce, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.*

Leviticus 26:14-16 NKJV
Curses *'But if you do not obey Me, and do not observe all these commandments, and if you despise My statutes, or if your soul abhors My judgments, so that you do not perform all My commandments, but break My covenant, I also will do this to you: I will even appoint terror over you, wasting disease and fever which shall consume the eyes and cause sorrow of heart. And you shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.*





Deuteronomy 7:1-5, 22-26 NKJV
“When the Lord your God brings you into the land which you go to possess, and has cast out many nations before you, the Hittites and the Girgashites and the Amorites and the Canaanites and the Perizzites and the Hivites and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than you, and when the Lord your God delivers them over to you, you shall conquer them and utterly destroy them. You shall make no covenant with them nor show mercy to them. Nor shall you make marriages with them. You shall not give your daughter to their son, nor take their daughter for your son. For they will turn your sons away from following Me, to serve other gods; so the anger of the Lord will be aroused against you and destroy you suddenly. [5] But thus you shall deal with them: ***you shall destroy their altars, and break down their sacred pillars, and cut down their wooden images, and burn their carved images with fire****. And the Lord your God will drive out those nations before you little by little; you will be unable to destroy them at once, lest the beasts of the field become too numerous for you. But the Lord your God will deliver them over to you, and will inflict defeat upon them until they are destroyed. And He will deliver their kings into your hand, and you will destroy their name from under heaven; no one shall be able to stand against you until you have destroyed them.* ***You shall burn the carved images of their gods with fire; you shall not covet the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it for yourselves, lest you be snared by it; for it is an abomination to the Lord your God. Nor shall you bring an abomination into your house, lest you be doomed to destruction like it. You shall utterly detest it and utterly abhor it, for it is an accursed thing.***



If you chose to keep those items all sort of demonic and spiritual attacks will occur

EXAMPLE:

- Your car doesn't want to start,
- Business will no longer prosper [FINANCIALLY],
- You might fall into an adulteress relationship because of the regular thoughts that enters your mind,
- You might experience supernatural activities in your household,
- Sickness will occur and even death.

Do not bring souvenir items into your home, or even wear them on your physical body, like a bracelet or necklace. They might be pretty, but Satan comes forth as the angel of light [2 CORINTHIANS 11:14-15]. Do not ensnare yourself in the Devil's traps [2 CORINTHIANS 2:11]. You are setting a trap for yourself, and you are bringing a whole bunch of problems into your home, work, and relationships.

2 Corinthians 2:11 NKJVI
est Satan should take advantage of us; for we are not ignorant of his devices.

2 Corinthians 11:12-15 NKJV
But what I do, I will also continue to do, that I may cut off the opportunity from those who desire an opportunity to be regarded just as we are in the things of which they boast. For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into apostles of Christ. And ***no wonder! For Satan himself transforms himself into an angel of light. Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also transform themselves into ministers of righteousness,*** *whose end will be according to their works.*

WARNING!

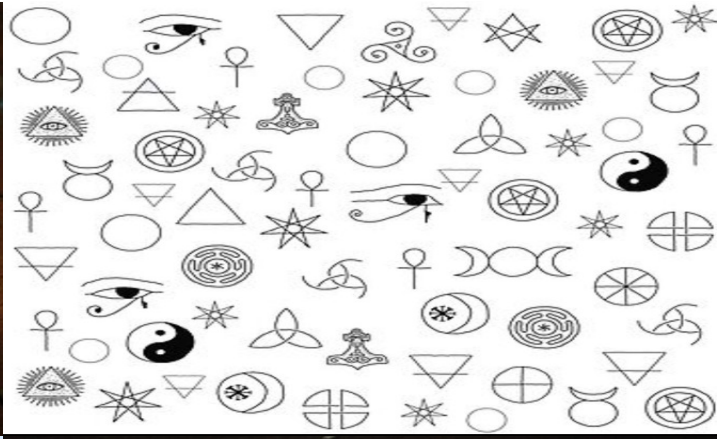
- **Sometimes a sticker will be attached above a carved sign.**
- **Sometimes a pentagram is painted on your ceiling, and you can only see it with a UV light.**

SATANIC SIGNS ON YOUR PROPERTY

There are many Satanic signs, and each one is linked to a demonic entity. You must first remove the signs placed on your property before you can break the curses and cast out the demons associated with the curses. These curses gives demons legal authority to be on your property. At all times, depend on the Holy Spirit and Lord Jesus to guide you in identifying any possible signs on your property. Put away laziness and keep looking for the open door that allowed Satan onto your property. You can do all the warfare you like, but as long as Satan has legal authority to send his demons your way, you will have no success. **Cleanse and seal your home so that witches and warlocks cannot enter your property to place curse signs and cast spells to ensnare you.**

YOU WILL FIND ITEMS SUCH AS:

- STICKS IN THE TREE OR ON THE GROUND
- STRANGE MATERIALS AND ITEMS
- VOODOO DOLLS
- SATANIC SIGNS.ON WALLS
- SOUVENIR ITEMS




HOW TO BREAK THE CURSES IF ANY DEMONIZED ITEMS WERE FOUND?

- Get rid of the items and remove them from your property. Rather burn them; do not give the items away, or you will ensnare those people as well. If there are Satanic signs, use sandblasting to remove them from your property.
- **I NO LONGER USE OIL TO ANOINT THE APARTMENT BECAUSE SPIRITUAL WARFARE IS DONE BY FAITH (SEE PAGE 247)**
- Break the curses
- Ask Lord Jesus to pull out the demons associated with those items

THERE ARE THREE (3) MAIN TERMS USED TO ASK LORD JESUS TO CAST THE DEMONS OUT THAT CAME ALONG WITH THE CURSES

- **In the name of Jesus [Mark 16:17-18]**
- **Take authority over the demons [Luke 10:19-20]**
- **Bind the demon spirits [Mark 3:27]**

*And these signs will follow those who believe: **In My name** [IN THE NAME OF JESUS] they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues; 18 they will take up serpents; and if they drink anything deadly, it will by no means hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover."*
Mark 16:17-18 NKJV

***Behold, I [Lord Jesus] give you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions [DEMON SPIRITS]**, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Nevertheless do not rejoice in this, that the spirits [DEMON SPIRITS] are subject to you, but [a]rather rejoice because your names are written in heaven."*
Luke 10:19-20 NKJV

*No one can enter a strong man's house and plunder his goods, unless **he first BINDS THE STRONG MAN**. And then he will plunder his house.*
Mark 3:27 NKJV

SPEAK OUT LOUD, DEMONS CAN'T HEAR YOUR THOUGHTS:

- In the name Of Jesus;
- I command every curse that is placed on my life, on my husband's life, on my wife's life and on my children's lives, BE BROKEN NOW.
    - In the NAME OF JESUS;
    - I take AUTHORITY over any and all demon spirits that came along with the curses (demonized items);
    - I command every single demon spirit associated with all of those curses TO BE BOUND;
    - I command all those demons spirits to leave at once
    - Get out of our lives, right now and forever, in Jesus name

IF THE ENEMY HAS PERSONAL ITEMS OF YOU AND USE THEM TO CURSE YOU

EXAMPLE:

- Photographs
- Pieces of hair
- Nail Clips
- Articles
- clothing
- Etc.

ENTER GOD'S COURTROOM AND PRAY THE FOLLOWING:

- Father, in the name of Jesus;
- My Lord, I am petitioning to enter Your courtroom to stand In front of You as the Ultimate Supreme Judge of the Universe
- My Lord, I am requesting a court hearing
- My Lord, this is my COURT CASE: LORD JESUS I BELIEVE THAT THE ENEMY HAS ITEMS THAT BELONG TO ME AND IS USING THEM TO CURSE ME.

THEREFORE:

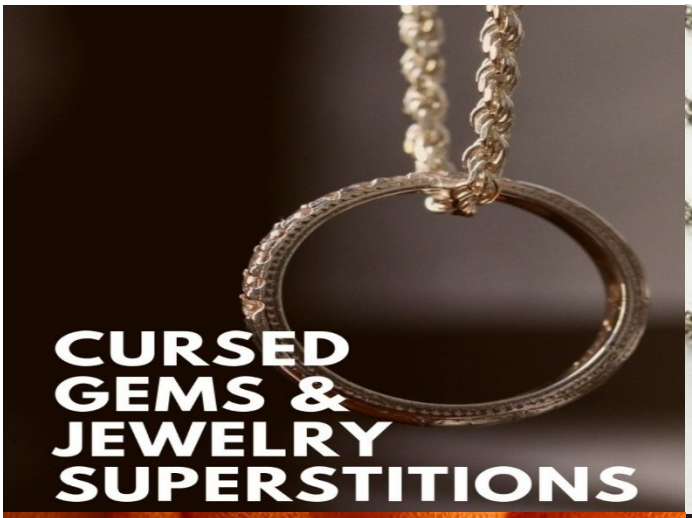
- Father, in the name of Jesus;
- Lord, please destroy all my personal items that are with the enemy;
- Lord, please render all of those items ineffective for demonic use.

IF YOU GAVE ITEMS TO THE ENEMY THEN CONFESS IT AS SIN AND THEN PROCEED WITH THE PRAYER



JEWELRY ON YOUR PHYSICAL BODY THAT CAN BE CURSED

*[14] Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness? [15] **And what accord has Christ with Belial? Or what part has a believer with an unbeliever?** [16] **And what agreement has the temple of God with idols?** For you are the temple of the living God. As God has said: "I will dwell in them And walk among them. I will be their God, And they shall be My people." [17] Therefore "Come out from among them And be separate, says the Lord. Do not touch what is unclean, And I will receive you." [18] "I will be a Father to you, And you shall be My sons and daughters, Says the LORD Almighty."*
2 Corinthians 6:14-18 NKJV









CURSES RECEIVED THROUGH TATTOO MARKS

In African traditional societies, people have various kinds of scars or body marks, either on the forehead or somewhere else on the body, depending on their local tribes. These serve as tokens between the people and their local gods (deities). Wherever the children of such families go, the demon, territorial spirit, or god to which they are covenanted has a responsibility to monitor them, “protect them,” and give them all they need. Hence, a Christian who wears those marks needs to break all negative influences that those tokens covenant into his or her life. Otherwise, there will be a constant, consistent re occurrence of different problems, sicknesses, and diseases, which can even lead to physical death due to the demons that have legal authority to cause destruction in a Christian’s life. Many Christians continue to have nightmares and experience unusual attacks and afflictions at night because those who service their covenants come to meet them in their sleep. They may not know the roots of these things, but they’ll suffer all the same.

IN THE PAST OTHER RELIGIONS ESPECIALLY THE PAGAN RELIGION USED TATTOOS TO HONOR THEIR GOD’S WHICH IS WHY THE HOLY SPIRIT THROUGH MOSES ESTABLISHED THE LAW IN LEVITICUS 19:28 THAT ISRAEL WILL NOT FOLLOW AFTER OTHER NATIONS.

You shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor tattoo any marks on you: I am the Lord.
Leviticus 19:28 NKJV

WE SHOULD NOT LIVE ACCORDING THE DESIRES OF THE FLESH BUT THE DESIRES OF THE HOLY SPIRIT [ROMANS 8:1-8].

Romans 8:1-8 NKJV
There is therefore now no condemnation to those who are in Christ Jesus, who[a] do not walk according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has made me free from the law of sin and death. For what the law could not do in that it was weak through the flesh, God did by sending His own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, on account of sin: He condemned sin in the flesh, [4] that the righteous requirement of the law might be fulfilled in us who do not walk according to the flesh but according to the Spirit. For those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who live according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. For to be carnally minded is death, but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Because the [c]carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, nor indeed can be. [8] So then, those who are in the flesh cannot please God.

THE MOMENT YOU PUT A TATTOO ON YOUR BODY, YOU BODY SEES IT AS FOREIGN AND TRIES TO GET RID OF IT



SPEAK OUT LOUD, DEMONS CAN'T HEAR YOUR THOUGHTS:

STEP 1

- Confess the sin of each individual tattoo mark

STEP 2

- In the name of Jesus;
- I command every curse that is placed on me through this tattoo, BE BROKEN NOW

STEP 3

- In the NAME OF JESUS;
- I take AUTHORITY over any and all demon spirits that came along with the curses;
- I command every single demon spirit associated with all of those curses TO BE BOUND;
- I command all those demon spirits to leave me at once;
- Get out of my life, right now and forever, in Jesus name.

IF ANIMAL SACRIFICES WERE DONE ON YOUR PROPERTY THEN DO NOT TOUCH THE CARCASS OR YOU MIGHT ENSNARE YOURSELF WITH A CURSE

Ezekiel 44:23
“And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and the unholy, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean. In controversy they shall stand as judges, and judge it according to My judgments. They shall keep My laws and My statutes in all My appointed meetings, and they shall hallow My Sabbaths.

‘Or if a person touches any unclean thing, whether it is the carcass of an unclean beast, or the carcass of unclean livestock, or the carcass of unclean creeping things, and he is unaware of it, he also shall be unclean and guilty. Or if he touches human uncleanness—whatever uncleanness with which a man may be defiled, and he is unaware of it—when he realizes it, then he shall be guilty.
Leviticus 5:2 NKJV





- Remove the dead animal
- Confess for touching the dead animal that were sacrificed
- Break the curse
- Command the demons associated with the curses to leave in Jesus name

DO NOT COVET MONEY, GOLD OR SILVER FROM OTHER RELIGIONS OR YOU MIGHT ENSNARE YOURSELF WITH A CURSE. CURSES CAN BE PLACED ON MONEY AS RUSS DIZDAR THE PASTOR OF 4 CHURCHES EXPLAINED

Joshua 7:20-25 NKJV

The Sin of Achan

[20] And Achan answered Joshua and said, "Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and this is what I have done: [21] When I saw among the spoils a beautiful Babylonian garment, two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold weighing fifty shekels, I coveted them and took them. And there they are, hidden in the earth in the midst of my tent, with the silver under it." [22] So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran to the tent; and there it was, hidden in his tent, with the silver under it. [23] And they took them from the midst of the tent, brought them to Joshua and to all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD. [24] Then Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, the silver, the garment, the wedge of gold, his sons, his daughters, his oxen, his donkeys, his sheep, his tent, and all that he had, and they brought them to the Valley of Achor. [25] And Joshua said, "Why have you troubled us? The LORD will trouble you this day." So all Israel stoned him with stones; and they burned them with fire after they had stoned them with stones.





HOW TO BREAK CURSES ON ANIMALS

Many animals become sick or die because of curses. An animal has a soul [mind, will, emotions – intellect]. Animals can be oppressed or possessed **[MARK 5:1-20]** by demons as you will see with Jesus when He cast the demons out of a man Into the swine.

Mark 5:8-13 NKJV
For He said to him, "Come out of the man, unclean spirit!" Then He asked him, "What is your name?" And he answered, saying, "My name is Legion; for we are many." Also he begged Him earnestly that He would not send them out of the country. Now a large herd of swine was feeding there near the mountains. So all the demons begged Him, saying, "Send us to the swine, that we may enter them." And at once Jesus gave them permission. Then the unclean spirits went out and entered the swine (there were about two thousand); and the herd ran violently down the steep place into the sea, and drowned in the sea.

STEP 1

- Break the curses on the animals **(double check their bodies for curse signs)**

STEP 2

- Ask Lord Jesus to deliver the animals from those demons associated with those curses.

STEP 3

- Ask Lord Jesus to cleanse, Shield and to Protect the animal



CURSES ON THE LAND AND GROUND THAT ARE DEDICATED TO SATAN

IF MURDER OR PROSTITUTION TOOK PLACE ON THE GROUND, THEN YOU MUST STAND IN THE GAP AND CONFESS THOSE SINS. THEN BREAK THE CURSES OFF THE LAND OR GROUND, OR YOU WILL NOT PROSPER.

- Enter God's courtroom
- Set your case
- Stand in the gap for the sins been committed on the ground/property and confess them as if you have committed them
- Break the curses
- Pull out the demons associated with those curses
- Bless the ground

BE CAREFUL FOR STRANGE CURSES

- Let's say you are in Hawaii—the flowers they place around your neck are a sign of honor to their gods in that country.
- When you enter the Dome of the Rock in Jerusalem, where ISLAM worships Allah, you have to take off your shoes before you can enter. You are honoring their god.
- When you have to take off your shoes to enter a Buddha hut—Buddhists worship in temples as part of the Sangha, or community—
- If a "church" is built on grounds that are claimed by Satan, then Satan has legal grounds to bring destruction on that building. Your Church will not prosper and strange spiritual attacks might occur.





HOW TO PROCLAIM, ANOINT AND DEDICATE GROUND TO LORD JESUS

ENTER GOD'S COURTROOM AND STAND IN THE GAP [Ezekiel 22:30–31] FOR SINS THAT HAVE BEEN COMMITTED ON THE GROUND, GOING BACK THROUGH THE GENERATIONS TO THE 3rd AND 4th GENERATIONS, FROM ADAM TO YOUR CURRENT GENERATION. CONFESS AND RENOUNCE ALL LEGAL RIGHTS. THEN PROCLAIM, ANOINT, AND DEDICATE THE GROUND TO LORD JESUS.

30 So I sought for a man among them who would make a wall, and stand in the gap before
Me on behalf of the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found no one. 31 Therefore I
have poured out My indignation on them; I have consumed them with the fire of My
wrath; and I have recompensed their deeds on their own heads," says the Lord GOD.
Ezekiel 22:30-31 NKJV

ENTER GOD'S COURTROOM:

- Father, in the name of Jesus;
- Lord I am petitioning to enter your courtroom to stand in front of you as the ultimate supreme judge of the universe;
- My Lord I am requesting a court hearing;
- I desire to be ushered into the true heavenly courtroom in the 3rd heaven and not the counterfeit courtroom of Satan in the second heavens. Father God i appear In front of you because i am covered with the blood of lamb, your Son, Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth who is the
  The Lord of lords and King of kings;
  Jesus Christ of Nazareth, born from a virgin, from the bloodline of David;
  Jesus Christ who came in the flesh;
  Died on the cross;
  Defeated Death at Calvary;
  Arose from the grave, three [3] days later;
  This Jesus who is GOD and now sits in heaven on the right hand of The Father;
  This Jesus is of now My ONLY Lord and Master;
  I, [YOUR NAME/SURNAME] am a servant of GOD MOST HIGH;
- Lord Jesus, I desire to stand in the gap **[EZEKIEL 22:31-32]** for all of the sins that have been committed on this piece of ground that i am going to proclaim for your kingdom. Sins from both male and female upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generations that is binding upon their offspring, from Adam upon till now

IMPORTANT:
You are taking responsibility for all of the sins been committed on the ground, make sure you are the legal owner of the piece of ground].

- Sometimes Jesus will tell you in the Courtroom what sins have been committed that defile the ground; once He does, then you need to confess the sin.
- We command Satan in the name of YHWH Sabaoth, the Lord of Hosts, Jesus Christ of Nazareth that you take the lists of every single sin and accusation that you have **"RECORDED ON YOUR CASE FILE IN THE SECOND HEAVENS"** on this piece of property which were committed by both male and female upon the children of the 3rd and 4th generation that is binding upon their offspring, from Adam up until my current generation. You take that list of sins HA-SATAN [Hebrew name for Satan (ha = the; Satan)] and you represent all of it in front of Jesus Christ.
- I command you in HA-SATAN in name of Jesus, your list must be greater than the list of GOD THE FATHERS sins which He nailed to the cross more than 2000 years ago **[Colossians 2:10-15]**.
- So HA-SATAN you know that your list is shorter.

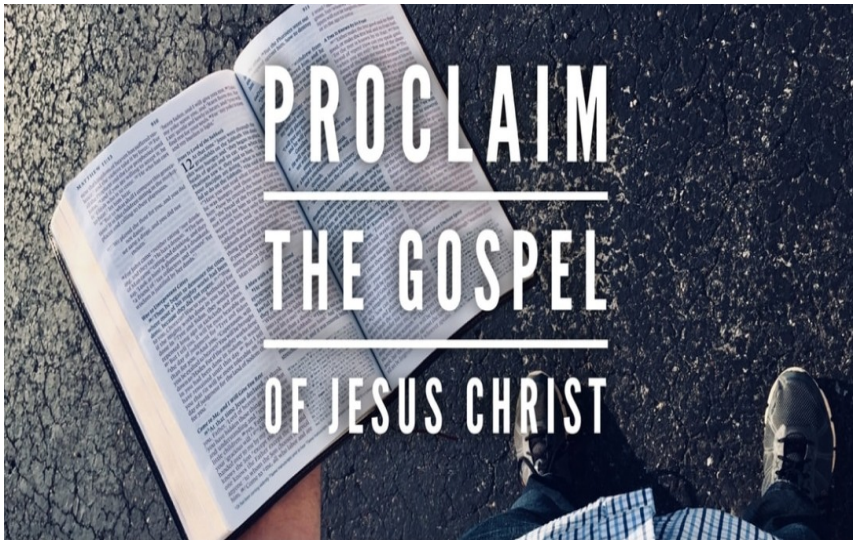
- So, FATHER GOD we call upon you, how great is Your list against every single accusing and sin Satan have against this property?
- Where is that list HA-SATAN, where is that list? All your accusations?
- You are thrown out of court because GOD'S list is greater than all your accusations and sins you are holding account off this property. You are thrown out of court because you are the accuser.
- We call upon you Lord Jesus, please demonstrate and manifest who You are as Advocate and that You bore all of those sins on that cross and on that cross FATHER GOD You stripped off principalities and powers, You disarmed them and made a public spectacle of them. You triumphed over and through them on that cross [**COLOSSIANS 2:15**].



In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I CONFESS, RENOUNCE AND REJECT ANY AND ALL

- Seals,
- Symbols,
- Ceremonies,
- Rituals,
- Contracts,
- Agreements,
- Oaths,
- Vows,
- Dedications
- Covenants
- Hexes,
- Vexes,
- Spells,
- Witchcraft,
- Incantations
- Curses

In the name of Jesus;
I take authority over any and all demon spirit associated with the above “LEGAL RIGHT”;
I bind all foot soldiers and leaders;
Get out, leave right now and forever in the name of Jesus.



PRAY THE FOLLOWING FREQUENTLY AS YOU WALK AROUND THE PROPERTY AND PROCLAIM THE GROUND FOR CHRIST

PRAYER 1

- Father in the name of Jesus;
- Lord, I pray, LET YOUR WILL BE DONE.
- Lord, please let this property/area be filled with your gospel and bear Holy and Righteous fruit;
- Lord let your seed be sown and let those who are worthy bear good fruits;

PRAYER 2

Jesus said in **Isaiah 63** = “The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me, Because He has anointed Me To preach the gospel to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, To proclaim liberty to the captives And recovery of sight to the blind, To set at liberty those who are oppressed; To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord.”

PRAYER 3

So it was, whenever the ark set out, that Moses said: “Rise up, O Lord! Let Your enemies be scattered, And let those who hate You flee before You.”
Numbers 10:35 NKJV

PRAYER 4

- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth;
- Lord, please restrain the powers of darkness on this property/area;

PRAYER 5

Every place that the sole of your foot will tread upon I [JESUS CHRIST] have given you, as I said to Moses. Joshua 1:3 NKJV

AS YOU WALK, PRAY THE FOLLOWING PRAYER OUT LOUD, DEMONS CAN'T HEAR YOUR THOUGHTS:

- I put my feet on the ground because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- I proclaim this ground because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- I Anoint this ground because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- I dedicate this ground to Jesus Christ of Nazareth because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- Now listen up Satan and demon spirits, I take Authority over you because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- I command you to be bound because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- I Forbid you from functioning here because the kingdom of GOD is here!
- Now listen up Satan and demon spirits, what you are doing is against the laws of CHRIST and where the kingdom of GOD is there is LAW AND ORDER!
- I have the ultimate supreme court and the ultimate supreme JUDGE and His name is JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH, BORN FROM A VIRGIN FROM THE BLOODLINE OF DAVID, JESUS CHRIST THE SON OF GOD!

PRAYER 6

- Father, in the name of Lord Jesus i pray **Psalms 91:11** and **Zachariah 2:5**, please be a wall of fire all around this property
- Lord please send forth Your Angels to shield and protect this area
- I thank you for it in Jesus name;

Psalms 91:11 NKJV
For He shall give His angels charge over you, To keep you in all your ways.

Zechariah 2:5 NKJV
For I,' says the Lord, 'will be a wall of fire all around her, and I will be the glory in her midst.' "

HOW TO CLEANSE AND SEAL YOUR HOME

STEP 1

SPEAK OUT LOUD, USING YOUR MOUTH.

- Father In the NAME of JESUS CHRIST OF NAZARETH;
- Lord, i PROCLAIM, ANOINT and DEDICATE this property to you Lord and i thank you for it in Jesus name

STEP 2

- In the NAME of JESUS;
- I COMMAND every single CURSE that is placed on my life, on my husband's life, on my children's lives, on my animals and on my property;
- BE BROKEN, NOW.

STEP 3

- In the NAME of JESUS CHRIST;
- I take AUTHORITY over any and all demon spirits, unclean spirits and evil spirits ASSOCIATED with those CURSES TO BE BOUND
- Leave at once. Get off, of my property, Leave right now and forever, in Jesus name. And when you leave, you leave at this front door and when you leave, you do not take anything with you. GET OUT BY THIS FRONT DOOR, RIGHT NOW AND FOREVER, IN JESUS NAME.

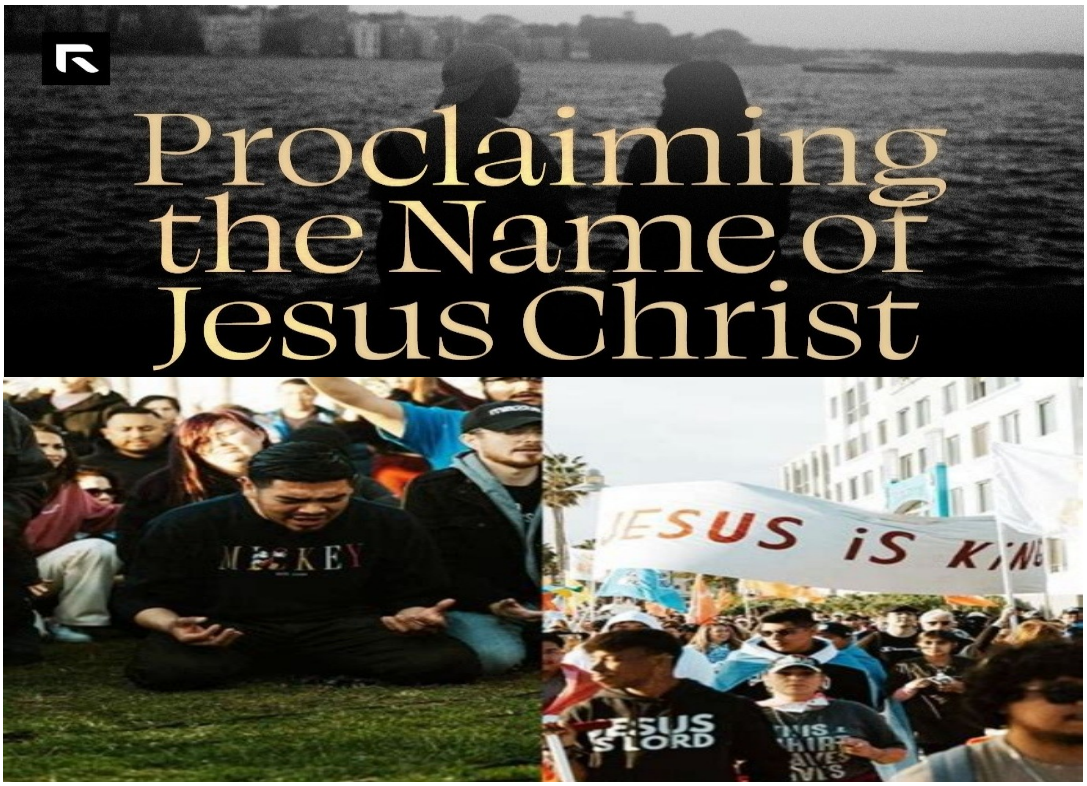
STEP 4

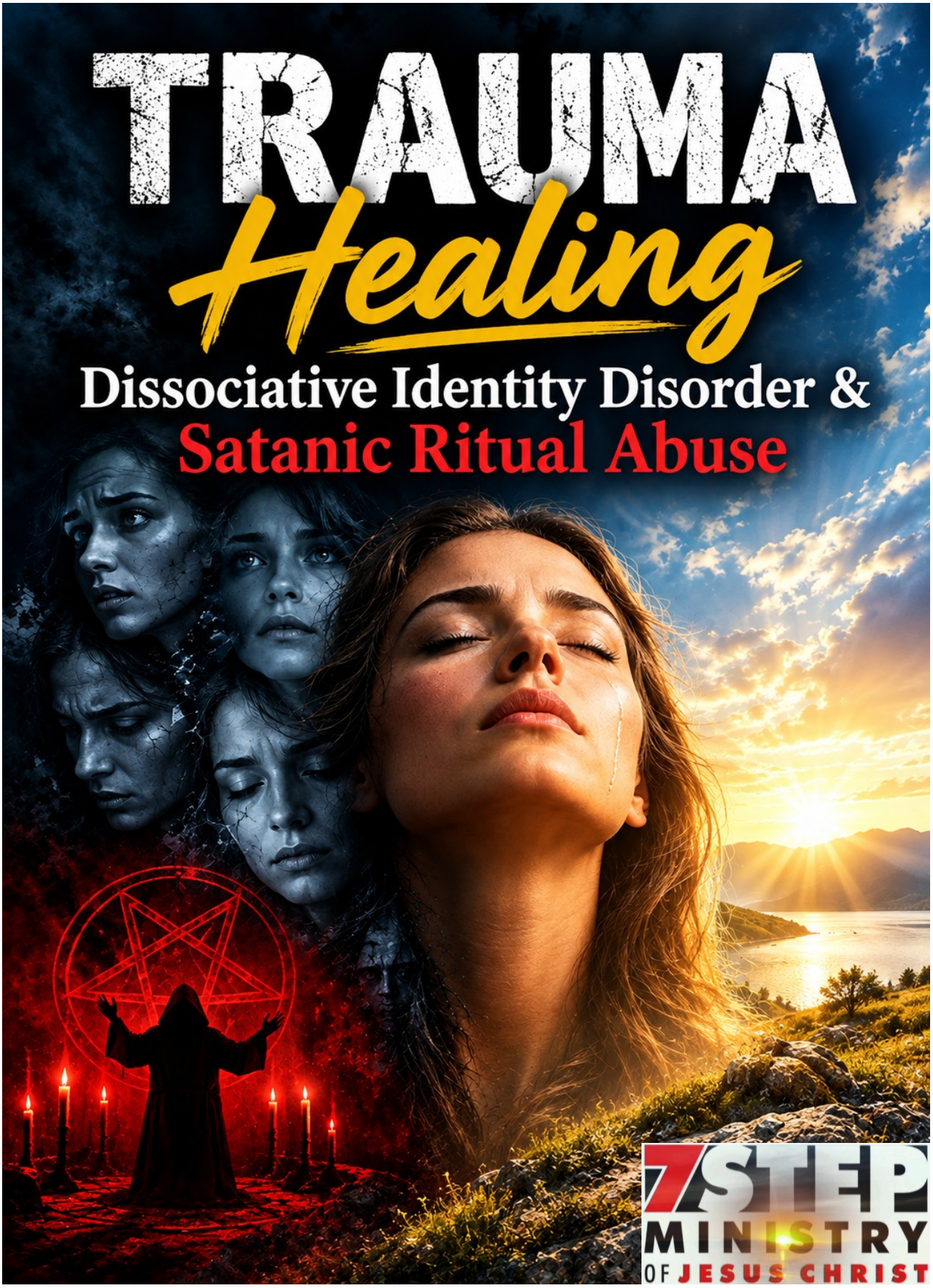
- Father, in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth,
- Lord, please CLEANSE, SEAL AND SHIELD this property that were anointed and dedicated to You Lord;
- I thank you for Your provision in Jesus name

BIG LESSON TO LEARN

- If you have open sin in your life, then you can forget about keeping your property cleansed and sealed. The minute you walk through the front door of your apartment while still living in active sin, you break the seal of your apartment again. Then, by faith, repeat the process.
- When you command the demons off your property, they will leave. But once they leave through your front door, they will make a sharp U-turn and come right back in because the seal is broken.
- Every time you sin, you must first confess the sin and repent. Then repeat the process.
- You will get exhausted after a while. If you don't want nightmares and demon spirits harassing you at night, then I suggest you start cleaning up your life and keeping your home cleansed to have peace and calmness in your home.
- If you don't want Witches and Warlocks to enter your property, then this is a solution: Never invite just anyone into your home, or you could become ensnared. Test the person's spirit before inviting them in.

THE SEAL WILL NOT ONLY KEEP DEMONS OUT BUT HUMAN SPIRITS WHO ASTRAL PROJECT, ASK JESUS FOR LINKING ANGELS.




TRAUMA
Healing
Dissociative Identity Disorder &
Satanic Ritual Abuse
7STEP
MINISTRY
OF JESUS CHRIST

TRAUMA HEALING

Dissociative Identity Disorder and Satanic Ritual Abuse

INDEX

1. What is Dissociative Identity Disorder [D.I.D] and Satanic Ritual Abuse [S.R.A]
2. Where is D.I.D/S.R.A written in the Bible?
3. What are the symptoms
4. Rules, boundaries, red flags and guidelines to consider before assisting a person with trauma healing
5. Hegelian Dialectic
6. Round Table
7. Tumbler Lock
8. A Tree
9. Parking Lot
10. What happens when a personality escapes due to the severity of the trauma?
11. Examples of common trauma
12. Code words for different personalities
13. Core believes can keep you Captive
14. Screen Memory
15. Body memory
16. Grounding Techniques
17. NESHAMAH
18. Lost memory syndrome
19. What do you pray to get personalities to come forward
20. How do you integrate cult active parts (anti-thesis)
21. How do you integrate thesis parts
22. If nothing surface then what must you pray

23. Sometimes you must apologize to certain alternative personalities because you emotionally wounded them when they were forward and co-conscious and co-present in the body.
24. What do you do if the antithesis part is an assassin, the thesis part believes it is dead, and the synthesis part believes it is a spirit?

TRAUMA HEALING

Dissociative Identity Disorder and Satanic Ritual Abuse

WHAT IS DISSOCIATIVE IDENTITY DISORDER

While I was in Klerksdorp in South Africa, I began to sense an enveloping darkness rising from deep within me. It felt like a deep sadness and pain were developing out of my core.

If you have read my testimony, you'll know that I mentioned knocking on random doors and evangelizing to whoever crossed my path. I finally got employed by King Jesus and my job is to bring the Kingdom of God to random people's hearts and built the Person Jesus Christ on their foundations.

*See the Website for more details on my testimony for this Ministry**. Search** for 7stepministry.org or see the **YouTube channel called 7 Step Ministry of Jesus Christ w/Quinten**. Search for the ministry's name on YouTube, go to the channel page, and click on* **Playlists**. *You'll find a playlist called "**On My Journey to Seek After God's Will for Mankind** **(PSALM 53:2)(Testimony).**"*

During my visit to Klerksdorp, I visited a woman by the name Wonette and her son. Soon afterwards, while doing ministry work, I trespassed on a lion farm and met Jako, his wife, Elaine and their daughters.

During that time, the Lord opened a door for me, and I came across the work of a Pastor in Texas by the name Douglas Riggs who shepherded Morning Star Testimony Church. I began to study his work intensively. His area of ministry in the body of Christ focused on trauma healing.

Douglas Riggs dedicated about 30 years of his life to helping survivors of satanic ritual abuse to receive healing from chronic and early childhood trauma.

As I was studying the work of Douglas Riggs, I started to deal with my own chronic and early childhood trauma. As I ministered to Wonette. I saw strange things happening to her body, but I couldn't explain it? I wasn't able to help her further because of my lack of knowledge **[Hosea 4:6; Isaiah 5:13].** I couldn't help her receive further healing because I didn't understand the trauma aspect.

I tried to spiritualize the whole situation. She would sit in front of me, and whenever something came forward, I would think it was a demon and try to cast it out in the name of Jesus Christ. But the situation didn't get resolved; it actually got worse.

As I studied the work of Douglas Riggs and eventually began to understand trauma healing, I realized that what was manifesting in front of me wasn't a demon. I understood it to be an alternative personality created due to past trauma and the alternative personality were actually stuck in a state of abreaction. In other words, the body had experienced trauma at a certain age, and the alternative personality created out of the

shock was forward in her body. Her body would do unusual things, such as continuously shaking her head from side to side, change her clothes frequently.

I thought I was dealing with a demon, and I was trying to cast out her humanity in the name of Jesus Christ, but it didn't resolve the situation. I later understood the difference between the demonic and the humanity. Yes, deal with the infiltration which is the demonic but treat disorder. You cannot cast out a person's humanity.

Because of my immaturity and lack of understanding of this vast subject, I actually wounded her emotionally. I would engage in spiritual warfare in the name of Jesus Christ and try to cast out the part of her that was stuck in a state of abreaction. That part was confused and seemed to be asking, "I'm a human being, I'm a person. I'm not a demon! Why are you trying to cast me out?" Nevertheless, I was unable to help her to receive further healing.

During my stay at the villas by the Lion Farm, the Lord chose that season for me to begin to deal with my own trauma. I thought I had no trauma, but when the Lord led me to that area and opened it up, I soon realized that I had layers and layers of unresolved trauma.

I want to remind you again of the phrase, "**You will know a tree by the fruit it carries**." After studying trauma and what it does to the body, I could easily identify why my emotions were altered: many alternative personalities had been birthed out of past trauma. There was no way for me to achieve the corporate goal for the Bride of Christ. I could have never carried the fruit of the Spirit during my everyday live, if I had not understood the vast impact trauma has on the human body. Once I understood what triggers were, I could identify why different emotions became active in my body and why I was easily provoked for no reason. I was not able to maintain the fruit of the Spirit because of all the alternative personalities that were active in my body. It is impossible to attain "the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ" **(Ephesians 4:13)** if you refuse to deal with your chronic and early childhood trauma. This was my 3rd root that I had to deal with in order for the fruit of my tree to mature into the fruit of the Spirit

Now, I'm going to try to pass this information on to you as best I can. When I was at the villas by the Lion Farm in Klerksdorp, I didn't yet fully understood trauma as I do today. but during that time the Lord allowed past traumatic memories to surface out of my core and helped me, with the limited knowledge I had, to deal with my chronic and early childhood trauma. Since then, the Lord has trained me, and I would like to share what I currently know now.

Below, I have released a full discipleship program on how to receive healing from your past trauma. I want to walk you through a complete program the Lord has taught me over the years in ministry. Please see the index to see which main topics will be discussed.

*See the Website for this Ministry**. Search** for 7stepministry.org or see the **YouTube channel called 7 Step Ministry of Jesus Christ w/Quinten**. Search for the ministry's name on YouTube, go to the channel page, and click* **Playlists**. *You'll find a playlist called* **Trauma Healing [Dissociative Identity Disorder] [Satanic Ritual Abuse]**. *Once you click on the Playlist, you will find the videos recorded for this particular teaching. As you follow the teaching in the book, you can also view it on video. Please note that the videos might be updated in the future, Lord willing.*





7 Step Ministry OF Jesus Christ w/Quinten

@quintenbadenhorst

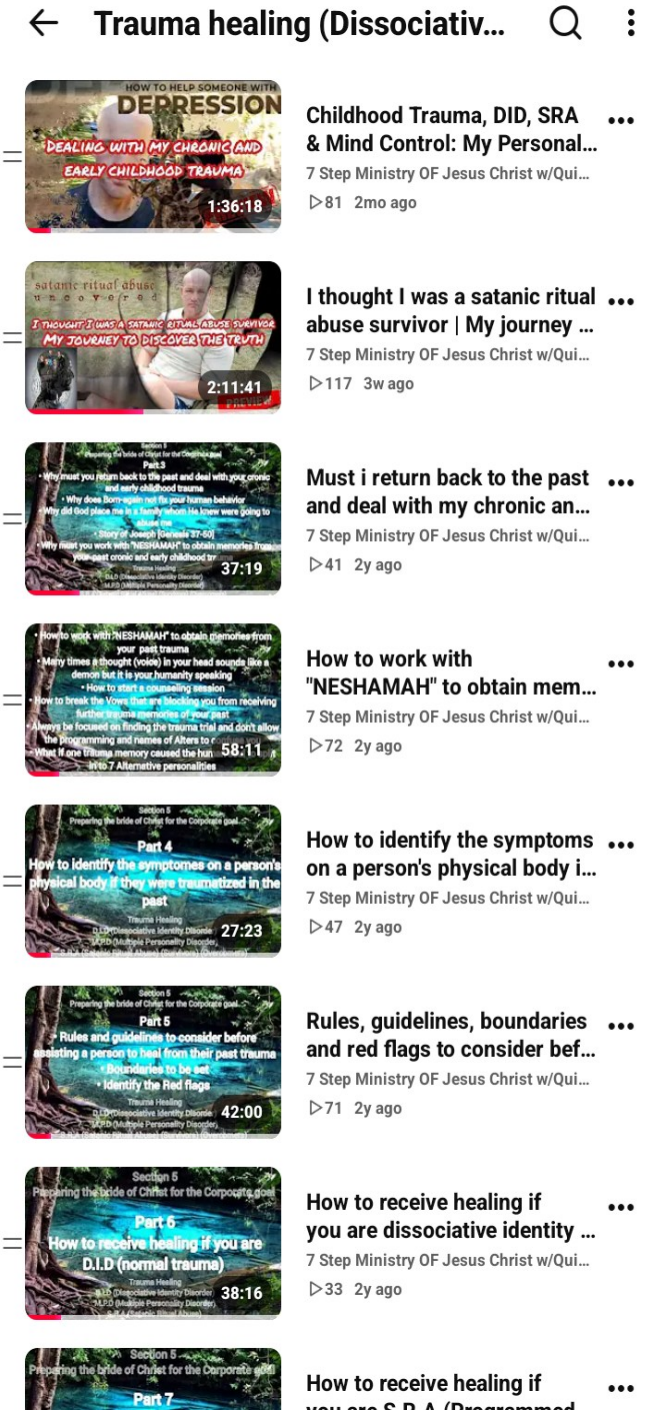
396 subscribers >

CONTACT DETAILS ...more

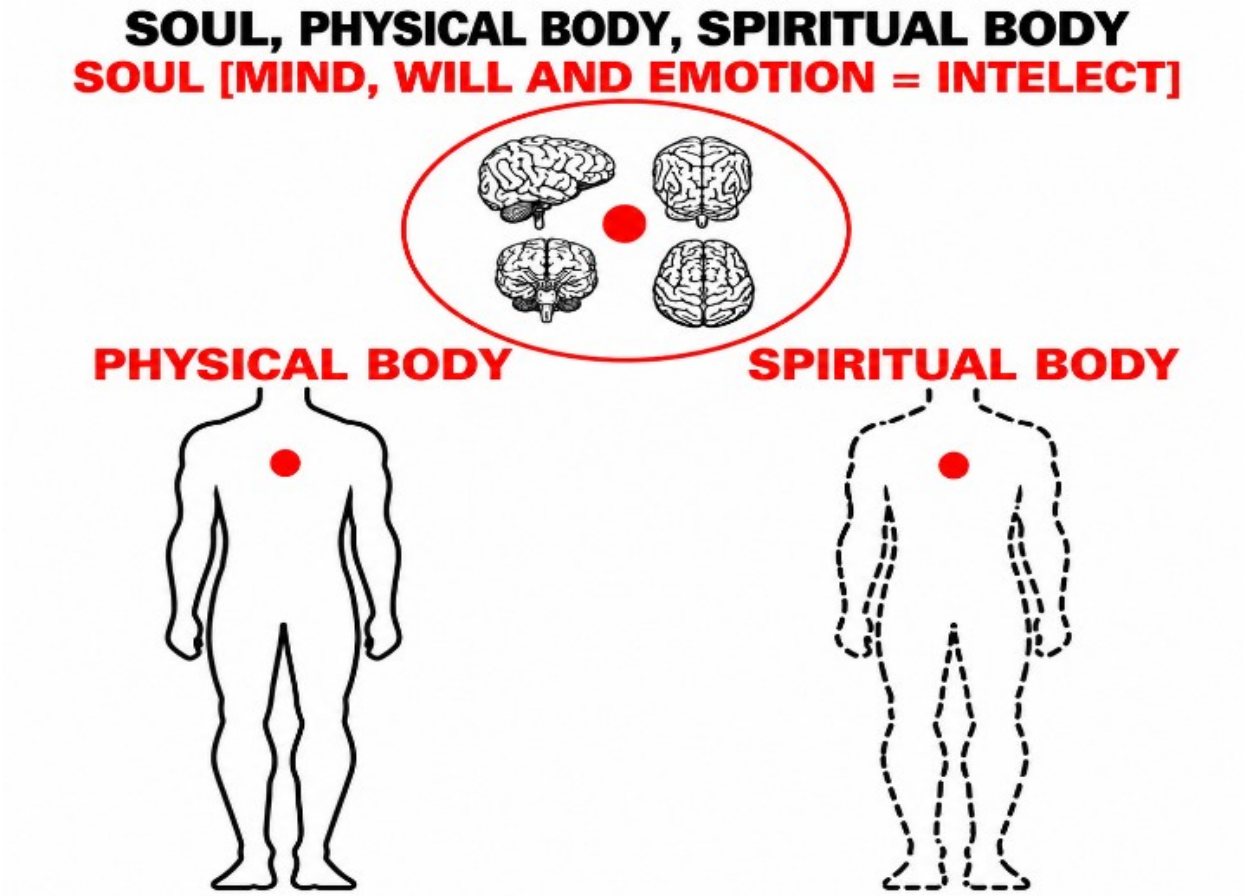
Facebook and 3 more links

Analytics | Edit channel | Community

Home | Videos | Shorts | Live | Playlists | Pos



1 Thessalonians 5:23 speaks about God created us in three separate parts:



1 Thessalonians 5:23 New King James Version

[23] Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you completely; and may your whole ***spirit, soul, and body*** *be preserved blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.*

Every time you go through trauma, your human soul becomes dissociated, fractured, and wounded. Have you ever heard of a “split personality”? Some people use the term *bipolar* to describe someone who seems to experience a wide range of emotions. One moment, they may be happy; the next, they may feel deeply sad, become furious, or struggle to control their emotions. These emotions may continue to surface in their everyday life, making it seem as though they have little control over them.

Have you ever heard of narcissism or schizophrenia? If you examine people with these conditions, you may notice that one moment they seem extremely kind, but the next they may behave in ways you find horrific.

Every time you experience trauma, your soul becomes dissociated, fractured, and wounded. Some people call this a split personality. Have you ever watched the movie called *Split*?



One body, but many personalities inside the body. Your God-given identity is found in your human soul. This is your original, God-given core identity, which God gave you before you were conceived. When you entered your mother's womb, God gave you an identity.

Your identity is divided into mind, will, and emotions. You have a mind, so you can think; you have a will, so you can choose; and you have emotions.

I want to give you a physical example. Let's say the circle represents your human soul. In the core of the circle is your God-given human personality, which God gave you before conception.



You as a person must at least remember childhood memories at the age of at least four (4) years and older. If you can't, then most probably dissociation have taken place and you experienced specific trauma events that caused your human soul to become dissociated, fractured and wounded where the split have taken place. Most of your trauma memories are between the age of one (1) to six (6) years because that is when you were most vulnerable. The moment you reach the age of about seven (7) years and older you will not dissociate as easy as when you were young. It's almost as if you're now more mature and have the tools to handle those specific traumatic events and memories. But when you were younger, you were a little child and were vulnerable.

EXAMPLE:

Let's say there is a perpetrator who wants to sexually abuse a child through rape or sodomy. In that moment, the child may be unable to escape the current trauma. God created us in such a way that we can still function normally throughout our every day live regardless of past trauma. What God did was, He has installed a type of defense mechanism in every human being as a way of protecting themselves from overwhelming shock. When your body experience tremendous amount of shock then just like the little child, while the perpetrator are busy sexually abusing the child then even though the child can't escape the current trauma with their physical bodies, they can still escape with their minds.



It's almost as if the child creates a little room in their mind and then close the door because this sort of trauma is too much to bear. Then the body automatically generates a newly created alternative personality. Some call it an alter, sub-personality, or soul split. While the child is in this room, the door is closed and locked. Then amnesia takes place. That's why many people can't remember their past trauma. These amnesic barriers or walls are there to protect you. If you could remember all your past traumatic experiences, you might not be able to function normally in your everyday life. This is what God has installed in us to protect us from past trauma, from the current shock.

Now, each newly created alternative personality that is created out of the current shock and trauma will have its own mind, will, emotions (intellect). It has a mind; it can think. It has a will; it can choose. And then, depending on the sort of trauma that has taken place during that day, each personality will have their own emotions depending on the severity of the trauma.

Here the interesting part: each newly created alternative personality that is created out of the chaos will also remember the memory regarding what happened during that day? And then, sometimes, the demonic will attach to certain alternative personalities as well and add extra demonic torment such as fear, depression, anxiety and anger.

And that's why many people are unable to remember their past traumatic memories: they were not active in the body when the trauma took place. Remember that amnesic barriers are like walls: when the original person (identity) goes into a room and locks the door, amnesia takes place, and a newly created alternative personality takes over the event to protect the person from the current shock. Each newly created personality remembers the memory. Those amnesic barriers are there to protect you.

Now, remember, at around three years old, your body will create a personality known as the "presenter personality." The old term for this is the "host of the body." If I say "presenter personality," I'm talking about the newer term used which stands for D.I.D. (dissociative identity disorder). If I say "host of the body," I'm talking about the old term, M.P.D. (multiple personality disorder). The presenter personality, or host of the body, manages everyday life. So, if you meet Quinten, you'll get to know what type of person he is and how he interacts with other people especially during conflict. But at the back of his brain, depending on the amount and type of trauma the body went through, you will find all the other individual alternative personalities who were created as a result of trauma. In his everyday life, depending on what happens, these personalities may surface from his core, and he may experience all sorts of mixed emotions.

The best example I can give you is a person who is suffering from bipolar disorder. They are unable to control their emotions in their everyday life because it's no longer just them in the body. The presenter personality will be active in the body most of the time but somewhere at the back of the brain is all the other alternative personalities that will frequently come forward in the body, and be co-conscious and co-present, active in the body. That's why all those mixed emotions come along, because each personality has its own intellect.

Now, just to take you back, I want to give you a few symptoms to help you identify whether you might be D.I.D. or perhaps S.R.A? Let's say you have **phobias or flashback memories**. You're sitting at a coffee shop, drinking coffee with somebody, and suddenly a flashback memory enters your mind. You have no clue where this memory comes from or how it entered your mind, and this memory is accompanied by emotions such as stress, fear, panic or anxiety, right? Let's say you've got **loss of time**, meaning: you climb into your car, you drive to, let's say, the shopping center, and halfway there, you stop your vehicle, and then all of a sudden, you forgot how to further drive the car, you even forgot your name and where you live? That is absolutely a symptom that you dissociated in the past because of trauma, because of extreme shock

I also need to say this: Not everybody dissociates in response to the same trauma memories. Some people have a lot more tools to deal with certain trauma event. Others are a little bit more vulnerable in that moment, and then they dissociate quicker because of the trauma. So not everybody dissociates in response to the same trauma event.

Let's say you have **eating disorders** such as anorexia. Such people are very thin built yet they still believe they are fat? That is an identification that you went through past trauma.

Sleeping disorders: you can't sleep at night. You're trying to sleep, but, yes, it's like you can't fall asleep.

Audio and visual hallucinations. You will be in people's conversations, but you will hear things and see things that others can't hear and others can't see. Those are symptoms of past trauma.

Let's say you have frequent thoughts that are injected into your mind, and these are suicidal thoughts. So, if you have frequent **suicidal tendencies**, then most probably you dissociated at a young age because you, as the presenter personality—the old term is "host of the body"—know that you don't want to commit suicide. But during your everyday life, there will be certain individual alternative personalities that will surface out of your core and be forward in the body. These personalities will be co-conscious and co-present, and they will communicate with you. It's their way of telling you, "Listen, you went through past trauma." And because of the severity of the trauma regarding what happened in the past, these alternative personalities that were active in the body during the day of the trauma will continuously want to commit suicide. They will inject suicidal thoughts accompanied with their emotions into your mind. You might not remember it because you were not active in the body. But these alternative personalities carry the memory of what happened during that day. They will carry those same emotions depending on the type of trauma during that day, and then, like I say, sometimes the demonic will attach to it as well.

But you can test it. You can test the thought. If you think it's demonic, all you can say is, "In the name of Jesus Christ, I take this thought captive," or, "In the name of Jesus Christ, I rebuke this thought in Jesus' name." And if the thought goes away, then you know it was demonic. But if that thought does not go away, then you know you're dealing with your humanity. Remember, you cannot cast out the humanity. You must treat the disorder. Yes, deal with the infiltration which is the demonic, that's the easy part in Jesus name. But you got to treat the disorder.

When majority of people reach the age af around about 30 years old—it depends on each person, but around that age—all of a sudden, the trauma that took place in the past will start to surface out of the person's core. It's because now, you are old enough and ready to deal with your past trauma. But at a very young age, you were vulnerable. You didn't have the tools to be able to deal with it. So, many times, go and ask other people, "At what age did you start to deal with your past trauma?" Because it's almost like a cool-drink bottle. When you squeeze a cool-drink bottle at the back, the cool drink will overflow out of the bottle. That's exactly what happens. It's like God is squeezing your core, and all these personalities created due to past trauma will start to surface from your core.

Let us now discuss **specific trauma** that might have caused your human soul to become dissociated, fractured, and wounded, and where that split might have taken place. Remember, each person is different from the other. Not everybody dissociates because of the same traumatic event. And remember that most of your trauma memories are from between the ages of 1 and 6, because that is when you were most vulnerable. As you get older—seven years and older—you won't dissociate as easily as you did when you were a child.

Physical abuse. If anybody in your past life hit you with their hands, that's physical abuse

Emotional abuse. If anybody ever came to you in your past, especially when you were vulnerable, and broke you down with words—meaning they told you that you're stupid, you're an idiot, you can't do anything right; they told you that you're ugly, they hoped that you would die, or that you should never have existed—I say this: your words break a person down more than physical abuse.

Have you ever heard about an inner child?



I remember when I got older, I would frequently hear voices in my mind that sounded just like my parents. Now, first of all, I bless my parents, and I believe both of my parents tried their very best to teach me maturity in the best way they could. I just want to use this as an example. In my everyday life, depending on whatever I'm doing—whether I'm at work or somewhere else—frequent thoughts will come forward from my core. These thoughts will be co-conscious and co-present, and they will communicate with me. And you know what? They sound just like my parents?

It’s called introjection. Whoever abused you on the outside, your body will automatically create an alternative personality that sounds just like the victimizers. Your body automatically does it, you have no control over it. Then these thoughts will come forward from your core, and they will sound just like the victimizers. And that’s exactly what emotional abuse does. Those voices will sound just like the people who shouted at you when you were vulnerable.

Incest means anybody from your family—whether they are cousins, grandpas, or grandmothers—if any of them tried to sexually abuse you in the past, then you most probably dissociated, especially if they did it against your own free will, because in that moment, the shock might have been too much to handle, and then the dissociation might have taken place.

Molestation: anybody from outside who tried to sexually harass you, even if they tried to touch you inappropriately against your own free will.

Let’s say you were in a **car accident**. Most probably, you might have dissociated. You might remember parts of the accident, but unable to remember the full memory? Because sometimes, what happens with the body is that one traumatic memory can cause the human soul to dissociate into five parts. One part might remember the smell, another the vision and another the emotions the body experienced during the car accident. So, depending on the severity of the trauma, your human soul might split into five separate parts, or more or fewer, because of a single traumatic event.

Let’s say you witnessed a **murder that took place in front of you**. The shock might have been too much for you to handle in that moment, and you might have dissociated.

Maybe you were **forced into a religion**, and because you did not submit to that religion’s code of conduct, you were physically and emotionally abused even more.

Then there is **rejection.** Examine a person who has experienced rejection in the past? Such people will frequently want to isolate themselves. They can't be around people for too long. The source of their behavior comes from past rejection.

MORE EXAMPLES OF REJECTION:

Your first relationship was with your mother while you were in her womb. Remember, we as people are created to bond with one another. We are created to have relationships with other people. The Greek word is " dabaq."

When sperm and ovum come together and you start to grow in your mother's womb, you begun to bond with your Mom in her womb. That's why, on many occasions, a Mother has a greater love for her children than the Father. On most occasions, you'll hear that there is something about a Mother's love for her children that a Father does not have. Many times, you'll see that the Mom sticks around, while the Father just wants to escape.



When a baby is conceived, the baby and Mommy start to synchronize with one another.



Synchronization is like your phone's mobile data. When you press the button, your phone starts to sync your email, and then all of a sudden, your emails start to come through. That's basically synchronization. It's the same with Mommy and baby. Mommy's eyes are connected to the baby during synchronization.

Now, let's say Mommy has her own unresolved issues and hasn't dealt with her past trauma. The Baby will continuously observe Mommy and synchronize with her. Most of the time, the Baby sees this amazing, lovely, friendly, kind and happy Mommy. But then there are times when a different Mommy comes forward in her body. This type of Mommy is angry. Depending on each individual Baby, there comes a time when the Baby had enough and can no longer cope with this angry Mommy. What does the Baby do then? The Baby will automatically go inside a little room which he created in his mind and lock the door due to the **emotional abuse**. Then the newly created alternative personality goes through the current trauma on behalf of the little Baby to protect himself. The only problem is that this alternative personality has an attitude problem. While the child is young, Mommy can still deal with her rebellion child. But when that child eventually enters their teenage years, they become very difficult.

Let me give you another example.

Let's say the Baby is conceived and comes out of his Mother's womb. Mommy and Baby synchronize for, let's say, the first few weeks. But because Mommy has her own unresolved issues, she starts to isolate herself because her Baby keeps on crying and screaming, and she just can't handle it any further.

In that moment the Baby will enter into a type of panic state because Mommy isn't there to comfort the child when she cries and screams. Babies are very self-focused during their developmental phase. When the Babies eyes are open, they want Mommy. They're so used to having Mommy close to them in the her womb that, all of a sudden, Mommy is no longer present. The Baby will enter a panic state. It's too much for the Baby to handle. What does the Baby do? The Baby creates a little room in their mind, goes into that room, and locks the door because the current trauma—the shock—is too much to handle. The body generates a newly created alternative personality out of the chaos, and this personality goes through the current rejection on behalf of the Baby in order to protect Baby.

Eventually, as the Baby grows older, you'll see that the Baby will start to isolate themselves. Struggle to connect with people because they stopped connecting with Mommy when Mommy rejected them as an infant. As the child will grow older, he might struggle to communicate and engage in conversations with other people. Instead of bonding with people he prefer to bond with things of this world, such as a TV or a cellphone. As this type of child grows older, they will prefer to live an isolated lifestyle.

Back to the lion farm in Klerksdorp. The Lord chose this season for me to start dealing with my past trauma. I don't remember exactly what memories surfaced from my core, but I can share some of them with you.

I remember my Mother had a bird, and she gave that bird to me. My responsibility was to feed it. So I would feed the bird with morvite porridge. I would hand-feed the bird. Theproblem was that we went on vacation. After a week, we returned, and the bird was busy dying. That bird died in my hands when I tried to give it a few more injections of morvite porridge. I experienced tremendous amount of shock in that moment. I dissociated.

You see, in my adult life, I will frequently have emotions that surface in my body, and these emotions are the alternative personalities that were created out of the sock. These personalities will be co-conscious and co-present in the body. They will basically communicate with me, informing me, “Listen, it’s time to deal with your past trauma. Your body went through shock when the bird died. And if you don’t deal with it, you will have all these mixed emotions surfacing out of the body in my every day life.”



Let me give you another example:

Once again, our family went on vacation, and there were these steel tables, but these steel tables had holes in them. And I, as a child, would take my little hand and put my fingers inside those holes. My fingers got stuck, and I started to panic because Mommy and Daddy weren’t around. I started to scream and cry. Eventually, Mom and Dad heard my crying. Well, in order to get my hand out of that table, my Father actually had to cut the table. In that moment, the shock was too much for me to handle and bear, and I dissociated. I went into a little room and closed the door. My body generated newly created alternative personalities that went through this current shock on my behalf in order to protect me.

Like I said, in my everyday adult life, I would go about my day and frequently have emotions surface in my body. These emotions would be the same emotions as those of the personalities that were created during that day of trauma. I struggle to manage everyday life because of all these mixed emotions. That is what trauma does to the physical body. Until you deal with it, you’re going to struggle to manage everyday life.



WHAT IS SATANIC RITUAL ABUSE

Satan's agenda is trauma-based mind control which he purposely have done on the body of Christ. He used perpetrators such as Hitler and Joseph Mingle to purposely cause the human soul to dissociate and split through trauma. Once the newly created alternative personalities are created out of the trauma he will then weaponized, demonized, and program those personalities with a job, function and instructions.

These alternative personalities will be trained to do a job and they are very good at their job. Hitler and Joseph Mengele are basically the fathers of trauma-based mind control to the body of Christ.





They will control a person by using trauma as a weapon.

Mind control is as follows: Let's say a child has parents who are very abusive. The Parents physically and emotionally abuse the child, telling the child, "You're stupid. You're an idiot. You can't do anything right. I hope you die. You should never have existed." Right? Then they lock that child up in a room. The child hardly ever sees daylight. Let's add more trauma: the child is sexually harassed. So incest is involved through his parents.

Eventually, when that child grows older and reaches around 18 years of age his parents said, "I'm done with you. You now have to go out and experience the world by yourself." They kick the child out of their home and never want to see the child again.

Eventually, the child finds his way. Except the child will have relationship problems, struggle to communicate and connect with other people. You might have been in a very healthy family and household, and you could have learned these human qualities and basic life skills in your everyday life with your family but not these children, because they were so severely abused in the past.

They're not able to function like an emotional healthy child. So, because this child was so severely abused in the past, they don't know how to bond with people? And many times, this is the birth of a narcissist or schizophrenia.

Mind control is when you are conditioned in a little room in your everyday life. In this particular situation, the child is conditioned to see only his parents. His parents emotionally, physically, and sexually abuse him. Dissociation have taken place to help the child cope in his everyday live. Accept his behavior seems normal to him, but to the outside world, his behavior is unacceptable

Another form of mind control is—have you ever watched Disney movies? In Disney movies, you will see these lovely kids' programs, but have you noticed that in some of them, all sorts of weird images appear in the background while the movie is playing? Your child may be focused on the movie, but they are already being trained; they are already being mind-controlled. A picture of triple sixe might appear, or all sorts of satanic signals, or a picture of a penis might flash briefly.



For example, in a music video by Justin Bieber, he will sing a song, and then all sorts of occult and sexual symbols will pop up in the video. You will look at Justin Bieber, but they have already programmed you with added images. They will already program you at a young age.



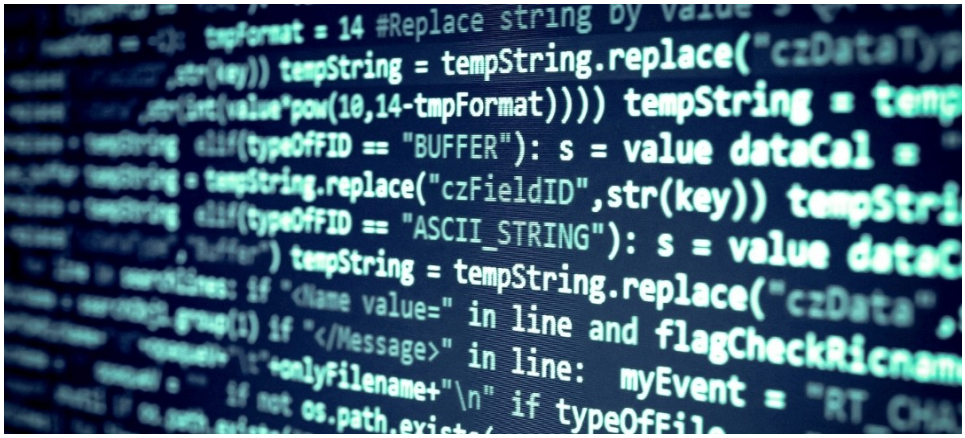


Look at the following picture of two children? If you crossed your eyes or move further away from the photo, you would see a person's face in there. They do it so well through TV programs that you have to be careful what you watch, because you might be focused on the TV program, but the mind control is already appearing in the background. When you were little you saw the hidden pictures and as you grew older it has now become normal for you.



Satan's agenda is trauma-based mind control, which has been purposely carried out in the body of Christ in order to create alternative personalities through shock and trauma. Those personalities can become demonized, weaponized, and programmed.

When I speak about **programming**, I mean that these personalities are given a job, a function and instructions. It is like a computer program that you write. For example, your computer have an operating systems such as Windows, Linux or Apple. Even your cell phone has Android. It is an operating system that your device functions and works on. These programs were written by programmers.



It is the same with the human personality. They will purposely put the body through trauma in order to split the human soul and then “program” (train) the personality with a job.

For example:

From the ages of one to six years, that is when you are most vulnerable. The cult will target children and one of the reasons why sex trafficking is such a big thing and why they use children. They tried to use older people, but the soul does not dissociate as quickly as a child’s mind can. So they use children because they are very vulnerable.

What they do is purposely put the child through trauma. For example, they will lock the child in a very dark room. The child will continue to scream and cry, and then the body will create a new personality out of the chaos to go through this trauma on behalf of the child in order to protect the child.

The same as a child who is placed in an electric chair. The electric chair will continuously electric shock them with a high voltage. After about 5 to 10 seconds, all of a sudden, the child stops crying. What happened is that the child created a little room in their mind and closed the door, so amnesia takes place. The body generates a newly created alternative personality created out of the chaos. And then, when this newly created alternative personality is forward in the body, remember, the child was crying about 5 to 10 seconds ago. All of a sudden, the body stops crying because that child is no longer present and forward in the body. A newly created personality at the back now came forward. And this personality has its own mind, will and emotions. This personality remembers what happened during the time when their body were in the electric chair. This personality will carry the same emotions as the day when the body experienced the trauma

With Satanic ritual abuse, each newly created alternative personality will have a job, a function, and instructions. So this newly created alternative personality that is now forward and active in the body—the perpetrators will train this personality. They will program this personality with a job. And what Josef Mengele and Hitler did, they wanted to create this German ÜbermenschThey wanted to create this god-man, the new race of superior men, superman, if you will. They created people who would do whatever they tell them to do without them complaining, without saying no, and who were very good at their job

So, what they did was they basically created **sex slaves**. Newly created personalities would be brought forward in the body and they would train these personalities for a specific job, function and given new instructions. So this personality would basically go out and service a whole bunch of people during the night or during the morning when the trained personality was forward in the body. They would also create **Hitmen**. The personality would be trained for many years and it’s function is to go out and murder people. Even though the split have taken place at the age of three (3) years old, the perpetrators had enough time to install a trigger and a function. So, the body might be 30 years old already but at the back of the brain you will have this 3 year old cult active personality trained to be an assassin.

The presenter personality that does everyday life seems harmless but that 3 year old becomes triggered, once triggered and forward in the body it's job it to be a Hitmen. A trigger is a password installed to bring the personality forward in the body

A **handler** is someone who makes sure that the body attends the rituals. They make sure that the body goes through the necessary training. They make sure everything runs smoothly and that there are no distractions.

A **victimizer** is someone who does the abuse. This is a person who will place the body in an electric chair and force the body through trauma. The victim is the person—the little child—who goes through the trauma.

The Perpetrators will also create witches and warlocks, The presenter personality will stand in church, and the person, let's say, is 40 years old. and will sing, "Oh, how I love Jesus," but during the night, they will trigger the cult active personality to come forward in the body and will go out and participate in Baby and animal sacrifices.

This is a Millions dollar business and they pay the programmers a lot of money to program people.

The C.I.A. will create spies. So the body will have a personality that is trained to be a great spy. The CIA is involved in these MK Ultra projects, Operation Paperclip, and Monarch programming.

EXTERNAL SOURCE:

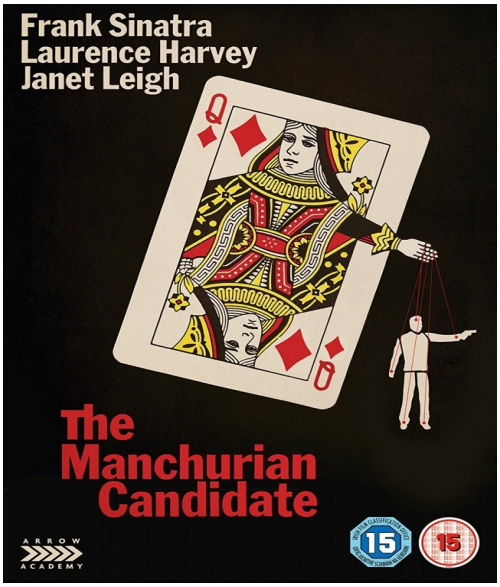
Korean War: disturbing new intelligence reaches Washington. Hundreds of American troops are still being held captive, subjected to brainwashing experiments, and then killed. Mind-control research back home intensifies. The new goal is to cause an individual to become subservient to imposed control, to the point where he will perform acts against his will and then have [music] no memory of the act. The search for a real-life Manchurian candidate begins. To produce such an assassin, the CIA faces two main challenges: how to induce amnesia and how to program in new behavior.

In 1957, [music] Dr. Euan Cameron, an eminent psychiatrist in Montreal, believes he has the answers. Cameron applies his techniques under the guise of normal therapy. "There's a three-part technique, which started with an effort to wipe out past patterns of behavior. And this was accomplished through the use of particularly intensive, repeated high-level electroshock's until no more convulsions could be elicited from a patient." Cameron then plays tape-recorded messages through helmets that are locked [music] to his patients' heads. This psychic driving forces them to listen to repetitive statements [music] for weeks on end to program in new behavior. "And then the final phase was to try to wipe out all recollection of what had happened. And that was accomplished by putting people to sleep for 30, 40 days, accompanied by different kinds of cocktails of drugs. Now, that's not any kind of therapy. That's a brainwashing experiment."

Have you ever watched *The Manchurian Candidate*? There's one with Denzel Washington, and then there's the 1962 version with Laurence Harvey. You will see in the movie that they will install a trigger. **A trigger is the password**. It's basically like your cellphone: before you click on any program, such as Facebook, YouTube, WhatsApp, or another program on your device, you have to put in a password, like with your banking app.



As a password need to be entered so have the perpetrators installed triggers as passwords in order to bring up a particular personality, because that personality will have a specific function they want to use. So, the same thing happens in *The Manchurian Candidate* with Laurence Harvey. Lawrence go into a bar, and they play a game of cards. The card that comes up is the queen of diamonds.



When Laurence Harvey sees this queen of diamonds, that's his trigger; that's the password. Then the personality they trained will come forward in the body of Lawrence Harvey. The job of this alternative personality is to follow instructions. Then the guy on the opposite side of the bar says, "Oh, buddy, why don't you just go and jump in the lake?" After the password—or trigger—is activated, Laurence Harvey stands up in all his clothing and goes and jumps in the lake. And the password can be a color, a word or a particular sound. You can read the password via email or can be spoken verbally.

Let’s say for argument sake, Mary, the presenter personality has a normal job. Her body functions with her presenter personality that handles everyday life. Let’s say Mary is a wife, and married to her husband John, both of them have two children. Mary has a normal 8:00 – 17:00 job. Let’s say she works for a bank. Mary is very good in her job, always on time and trustworthy. When Mary comes back from work after 17:00, she will spend time with her husband and children, and then at around 20:00 Mary will go to bed to sleep. Let’s say, at around 22:00 during the night, her phone rings, and the Perpetrator or handler calls up a password such as “Lucy, one, two, three, four.” Then this personality known as Lucy will come forward in Mary’s body, and her function is to be a sex slave. She will go out and service very important businessmen. The Perpetrators will blackmail the business men. These important businessmen are very wealthy and powerful, and while Lucy are serving the business men with sexual pleasure the Perpetrators will record the events. Once the Perpetrator have the video footage, they will threaten the businessmen and say, “Listen, if you don’t do the following for us, we are going to expose what you have done towards Lucy.” The Perpetrators used trauma-based mind control on Mary’s body and created an alternative personality by the name Lucy to blackmail important business men. This poor woman doesn’t even know what she’s doing at night because amnesia takes place with her presenter personality.

So, at midnight, the phone rings: “Lucy, one, two, three, four.” Mary goes at the back and Lucy to the front of the brain. Lucy is very good at her job. She’s been trained to be a sex slave for years. She goes out and serves the business men with sexual pleasure. Once Lucy is done with her job she will come back with the body, let’s say, around 4:00 in the morning. She takes a shower, and gets into bed and sleeps for the rest of the time she has left before she needs to get up for work. Then, around 7:00, she wakes up and says, “Huh, it doesn’t feel like I’ve rested. I’m still a bit tired.” Sometimes she will also feel pain underneath her private area because of the sexual intercourse. But she will have no memory of what she did between midnight and early in the morning. She will have no memory because that’s how high these amnesic barriers are.

Sometimes the Perpetrators will train satanic ritual abuse survivors to go into Churches to murder Pastors or to cause Pastors to fall into sexual sin. They will train females to function in this area, and it’s to stop a Church from functioning further in the Kingdom. Some of these women who are programmed—and it’s not just women; men are programmed too—will stand in Church and sing, “Oh, how I love Jesus.” But during the night, they go out and attend rituals, and they don’t even know they’re attending them because they are not active and present in the body but a different alternative personality trained with a specific function. Some personalities are trained to be witches and warlocks; and they attend baby and animal sacrifices during late at night.

WHERE IS IT WRITTEN IN THE BIBLE?

SATAN IS YOUR "OPPONENT IN A LAWSUIT" [ADVERSARY = "ANTIDIKOS"] [1 PETER 5:8-9]. SATAN IS JUDGED AND SENTENCED BUT HE HAS APPEALED HIS HEARING [COURT CASE]. SATAN IS USING HIS ROWS OF SHIELDS [JOB 41:15-17] IN GOD'S PEOPLE TO EXTEND HIS TIME SO THAT GOD WILL NOT YET THROW HIM IN THE LAKE OF FIRE.

- **[THE JUDGE = TRIAL = DEFENDER = PROSECUTOR = MEDIATOR].**
- **HE HAS A CASE FILE OPEN ON YOUR NAME AND HE REVEALS THE LEGAL RIGHT [EPHESIANS 4:27] TO THE JUDGE? HOW CAN GOD SEND HIM TO HELL BUT YOU GET AWAY WITH YOUR INIQUITY?**
- **YOU ARE LIMITING THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL [PSALM 78:40-41] TO FINISH WHAT HE HAVE STARTED IN YOU [PHILIPPIANS 1:6] BECAUSE JESUS WILL NEVER OVERWRITE YOUR OWN FREE WILL. TRAUMA IS THE LEGAL RIGHT**

The GLORY of Jesus in YOU, is in CAPTIVITY and locked up in prison **[Isaiah 61:1-3]** and you as a worker together with Jesus **[2 Corinthians 6:1-2] [Mark 16:20]** must DISMANTLE LEVIATHANS ARMOR built on levels and layers of rows and shields. You must make the enemy a foot stool for Jesus **[Hebrews 10:13] [1 Corinthians 15:25]**. Jesus Christ as Son of Man Glorified, replaces Satan as the Bright and Morning Star, it is now your turn to have ascendancy with Jesus to displace the enemy in the second heaven **[2 Corinthians 6:1-3].**

WHEN IS THE GLORY OF GOD ACTIVATED IN YOU

God gave His "GLORY" over to the enemy because Israel keeps on rebelling against God **[Psalm 78:61-62].** They keep on living in the flesh and refuse to depart from their Idolatry.

- Born-again **[John 3:3].**
- Event Horizon takes place **[1 Peter 1:3]** and nothing can block the Glory of God restored in you **[1 Corinthians 6:17].**
- An MRI might even reveal your Born-again experience as it is the release of your dead spirit
- Which is why Nicodemus did not understand how he can re-enter his mother's wom again to become born-again. Nicodemus saw flesh but Lord Jesus meant that this is a "SPIRITUAL BORN AGAIN". Your dead spirit becomes alive and Born-Again
- The beginning of God's "THRONE" is built into your human spirit where Jesus finds rest **[Psalms 132:3-5] [Acts 17:24-25] [Acts 7:48-50]**. Your dead spirit has a spark again.

- Which is why you will see a Christian when he becomes Born-Again then he has so much energy that you have to lock him up in a room or else he wants to try and save as many as he can with the little knowledge he have of the word
- Once you are Born again then you are a Christian [Christianos = Follower of Christ" and nothing will ever be able to separate you from the LOVE OF GOD ever again **[Romans 8:38-39]** in this world

YOUR RESPONSIBILITY AFTER BORN-AGAIN IS TO DISMANTEL LEVIATHAN'S ROWS OF "SCALES" SHIELDS ["MAGEN MEGINNAH"] [JOB 41:15-16] COVERING GOD'S GLORY AND BUILD AROUND GOD'S GLORY, CAUSING YOU TO BE WRAPPED IN TO DEATH. THE TRAUMA IS THE LEGAL RIGHT THE ENEMY IS HOLDING AGAINST GOD'S PEOPLE. IT GIVES HIM AUTHORITY TO HAVE INTERFACE WITH THE BODY OF CHRIST. THE GLORY OF GOD IN YOU MUST BE RELEASED FROM THE SATANIC PRISON THAT ARE HELDING YOU CAPTIVE THROUGH THE ROWS AND SHIELDS OF LIVIATHANS [SATAN] ARMOR AND ALL MUST BE DISMANTLED AND TAKEN DOWN. [ISAIAH 27:1-2] [JOB 41:15-16] [PSALMS 78:61].

- **Matthew 12:31-37** – Can a tree carry both Good and Bad fruits?
- **Matthew 6:22-23** + **Luke 11:33-36** – If the light that is in you is darkness, then how great is that darkness?
- **1 John 3:6-9** – Is the seed of Lord Jesus or the seed of Satan planted in your heart? How many parts of your heart belongs to Jesus?
- **1 Corinthians 3:16-17** – You can DEFILE your temple
- You can Defile your heart **[Matthew 15:8-19]**
- You can Defile your human spirit **[2 Corinthians 7:1]**

WHEN A SURVIVOR'S NEW BIRTH IDENTITY NEEDS TO BE RELEASED FROM THE SATANIC PRISON THAT ARE HOLDING THEM CAPTIVE (ISAIAH 61:1-3) THROUGH ROWS AND SHIELDS OF LEVIATHANS [SATAN] ARMOR AND ALL MUST BE DISMANTLED AND TAKEN DOWN [ISAIAH 27:1-2] [JOB 41] [PSALMS 78:61].

IF YOU COULD HAVE REMEMBERED ALL OF YOUR PAST TRAUMA YOU WILL SHUT DOWN MENTALLY AND HAVE A MENTAL BREAKDOWN, I WOULD NOT BE SURPRISED IF YOUR HEART MIGHT STOP BEATING DEPENDING ON THE SEVERITY OF YOUR PAST TRAUMA? YOU WOULD NOT BE ABLE TO FUNCTION NORMALLY IN YOUR EVERY DAY LIFE IF YOU COULD REMEMBER. MANY TIMES, I ONLY SPEAK ABOUT TRAUMA AND THE PERSON IN FRONT OF ME ALREADY SHOWS SYMPTOMS ON THEIR PHYSICAL BODY.

- ***Their eyes may twitch.***
- ***They are not be able to sit still, with their hands and feet.***
- ***Their cheeks may move up and down.***
- ***They are not be able to control the movement of their lips.***
- ***Their nose may start to twitch.***

JESUS HIMSELF WILL NOT REVEAL ALL OF YOUR PAST TRAUMA AT ONCE, IT IS TOO MUCH TO BEAR. HE GIVES IT IN DOZES.

MANY WANT TO RECEIVE HEALING THROUGH A SIMPLE PRAYER AND LAYING ON OF HANDS, BEGGING JESUS TO HEAL THEM FROM THEIR DEPRESSION AND ANXIETY BUT YOUR ONLY DEALING WITH THE SYMPTOMS. WHAT JESUS WILL DO IS TEACH YOU WHAT CAUSED THE SYMPTOMS AND LEAD YOU TO THE SOURCE. THE SOURCE IS TRAUMA. YOU MUST ABRIACT IN TO THOSE MEMORY STATES OF YOUR CHRONIC AND EARLY CHILDHOOD TRAUMA AND GIVE IT TO JESUS FOR HEALING

WHAT ARE THE SYMPTOMES

1. Severe memory loss
2. Bodily pain and unexpected headache
3. Phobias of flashback memories about chronic trauma and early childhood trauma which are occupied with chronic depression, anxiety and panic attacks
4. Loss of time
5. Bipolar (mood swings)
6. Changing of clothes frequently
7. Sleeping disorder
8. Suicidal tendencies
9. Compulsive behaviors
10. Eating disorders
11. Audio and visual hallucinations
12. Difficulties in relationships (Narcissist) (Schizophrenia). They are used to do blame shifting which is almost never their fault in many occasions. They are very quickly offended. They are used to control people because they themselves used to be controlled by a person in their past and once a softer person enters their life's they will practice self-control on them, they can’t help this sort of behavior
13. Trance states and out of body experiences. You will speak to them and it seems like they are in a different world, no longer focused on what you have to say

RULES, BOUNDARIES, RED FLAGS AND GUIDELINES TO CONSIDER BEFORE ASSISTING A PERSON WITH TRAUMA HEALING

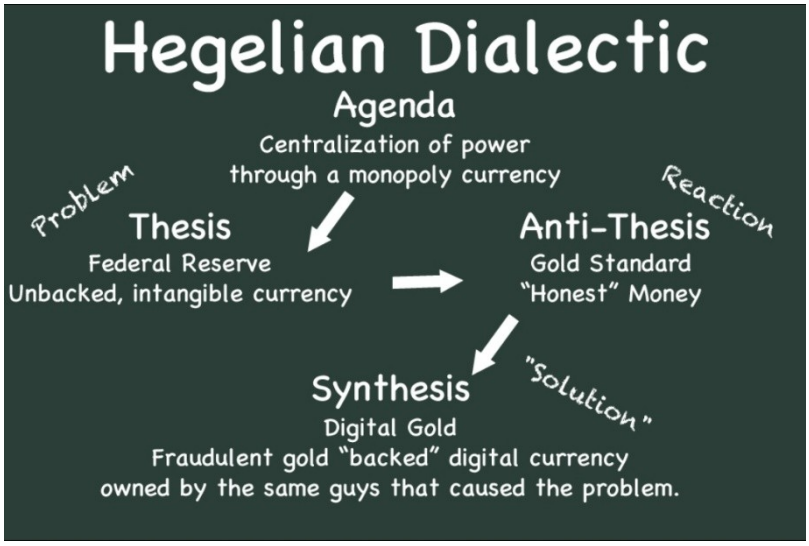
1. Pray **Psalms 107** for Jesus to make provision If a survivor is still staying with their sergeant parents who might be the Handlers and Perpetrators. Because you will be so busy with warfare and the Parents will then reprogram the survivor. Jesus is responsible for the survivor's deliverance and will make provision for them. It might even take up to two years for the provision to come, but keep praying.
2. I cannot heal you, only Jesus can. You must be able to submit to Jesus, which means do it His way or we can put this whole counseling on hold until you are ready. If you are going to try and control the process, then i am not the right counselor for you
3. You can no longer see yourself as the victim but as the victimizer. If you refuse to accept that parts of you are hurting other people. If you keep on blaming those parts, then this healing process will be slow or no healing at all. You must embrace who you are as one person and not as many.
4. Pray frequently to Jesus to squeeze all trauma memories out of your Core. You might not have peace until the integration have taken place but let those voices come out of your Core, by doing so you are allowing the parts to come forward and speak about their symptoms. Each part must be validated. Do not reject any of your parts or you will not integrate. Also do not cause conflict between you and the alternative personalities or you will cause torment for yourself.
5. Speak to the deepest Core pain and seal **Isaiah 63:9** into their Core. When they were little, they called upon Jesus, and they thought He did not come, problem is Jesus was always there, He never left.
6. Seal **Isaiah 53** into their Core, this must be done frequently
7. When you were little, you did not have a choice. You were not able to choose. You might have been forced into the trauma but now you have a choice. You can choose now to become healed
8. If you are going to choose to Protect yourself from the information and not willing to speak through NESHAMA by reporting because of shame, then we can put the counseling session on hold. You must speak the Truth no matter what you did in the past. The information might be new to you Presenter but not to the Part that did it. Be willing to go through the pain and pray to Jesus that you just want to know the truth.
9. Your own will must be activated. You must come from a place of free will to receive healing. If someone is going to force you and manipulate you to come for healing, then there will be no healing. You must be the one to receive healing which means you must put in the effort and work and not give your work to the counselor. It is your responsibility to receive healing
10. If there is a marriage, then there will come a time when you must become separated from your spouse because your spouse might be the perpetrator or the handler
11. Too much stress can stop the process, especially in a stressful environment.

12. What is your motive? Why did you come for healing? If you came here just to receive a pat on the back, then you came here for the wrong reason. If you came to complain, then you came for the wrong reason. If your motive is to receive healing just for yourself, then you will not go far. But if you came to receive healing for the Lord Jesus, then you might fully integrate. Make your healing your only ministry, and put in the effort.
13. Are you committed to your sin or to Jesus. If you are not willing to depart from your sin, then you are wasting your time. Accept your wickedness and take ownership and responsibility for who you really are
14. This is not a Di-hat but a Tri-hat. I cannot heal you, only Jesus can. Do not idolize me as your healer
15. The survivor must be part of a Church because they must build their Presenter personality stronger in the Word. If they can't find a Church, then pray with them for Jesus to guide them and send someone on their path
16. The Presenter must become stronger and build up or else you will fail, if you don't spend time in the word on a daily basis then you will not go far
17. Stop with the blame shift or you will not receive healing. Stop blaming others for what they have done wrong towards you. Forgive and move towards the goal
18. Never be more committed to a person's healing than they themselves are committed to receive healing

HEGELIAN DIALECTIC

The Hegelian Dialectic is an example I use to reveal to you what might happen to your body when the body goes through shock. One trauma memory might cause the Soul to split in to 3 Alternative personalities known as Thesis, Anti-thesis and Synthesis.

- Thesis **[Pain/Core trauma]** = Hurting part that holds the trauma. The part that went through the trauma on behalf of the Presenter identity [personality]. When this part is forward in the body it continues to be sad and wants to cry when active in the body.
- Anti-thesis **[Denial/Escape]** = The one that is the opposite of pain. The one that thinks there is nothing wrong with them. The angry part that comes out when placed in difficult situations. This part refuse to speak about his trauma, stands in denial, when active in the body and you speak about trauma then he is prideful and refuse to speak about his trauma, he might get mad and might be very mean. This personality is the one who goes out and do all these Heinous crimes
- Synthesis **[Confusion/Cover up]** = The part that tries to keep peace between Thesis and Anti-thesis. This one's job is very hard because it neither wants to be in pain or standing in denial, they do their best to keep order to be able to handle everyday life. This part is the confused one, don't know if it has pain or not?



The Hegelian Dialectic is used when communists want to implement a change or take over Governments and they will use the Hegelian Dialectic to accomplish their goals.

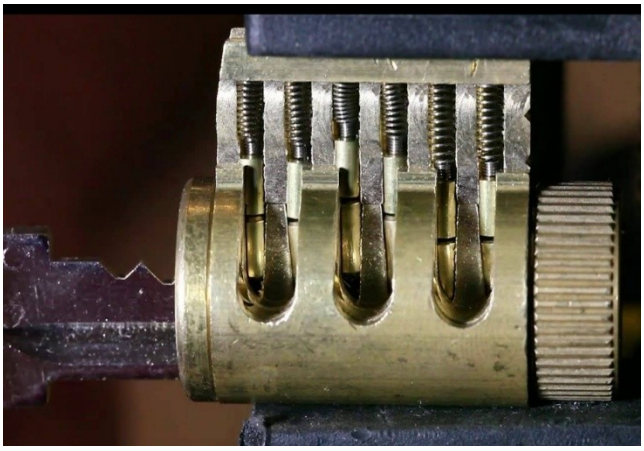
ROUND TABLE

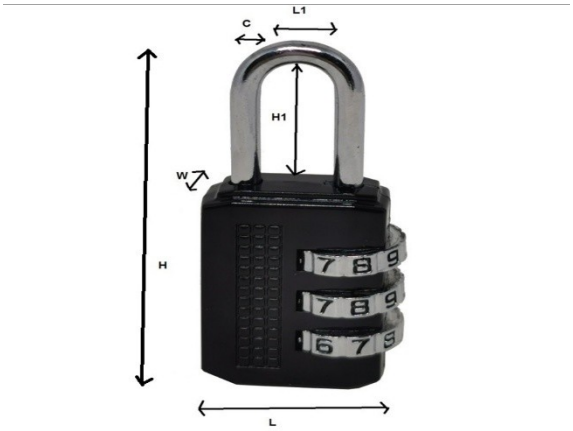


Invite all personalities to come forward out of a person's core, whether they are trapped in a memory state, trauma, a room, idolatry or rebellion? Whether the personality believes its name is Hitler/Satan/Penis/Vagina/Computer/Wall or Spirit. If the personality is all wicked and done many wicked things such as being a prostitute, assassin or doing baby sacrifices then your job is **to draw all those personalities out of your Core and invite them to come and sit at the table.**

Do talk through and invite them to come and tell you their story **[Love believes all things and hopes all things – There is an optimism of love where no re justification is required].** If the personality's name is Satan and says it hates you then don't push it away and never rebuke the humanity. Do talk through and ask, why do you hate me? Your job is to find the trauma memory that created the personality. You as the Presenter personality do not remember what happened to the body but the personality knows because it was present and active in the body during the trauma event. Allow all personalities to come forward and get to know each other so that you alters can come together as a family despite the core believe of each alter**. Always follow the trauma trail, do not try to evangelize the personalities or try to find out what their names are. Your job is to deal with the legal right Satan maintains and that is the trauma memory. You get to CORE by following the trauma trail**

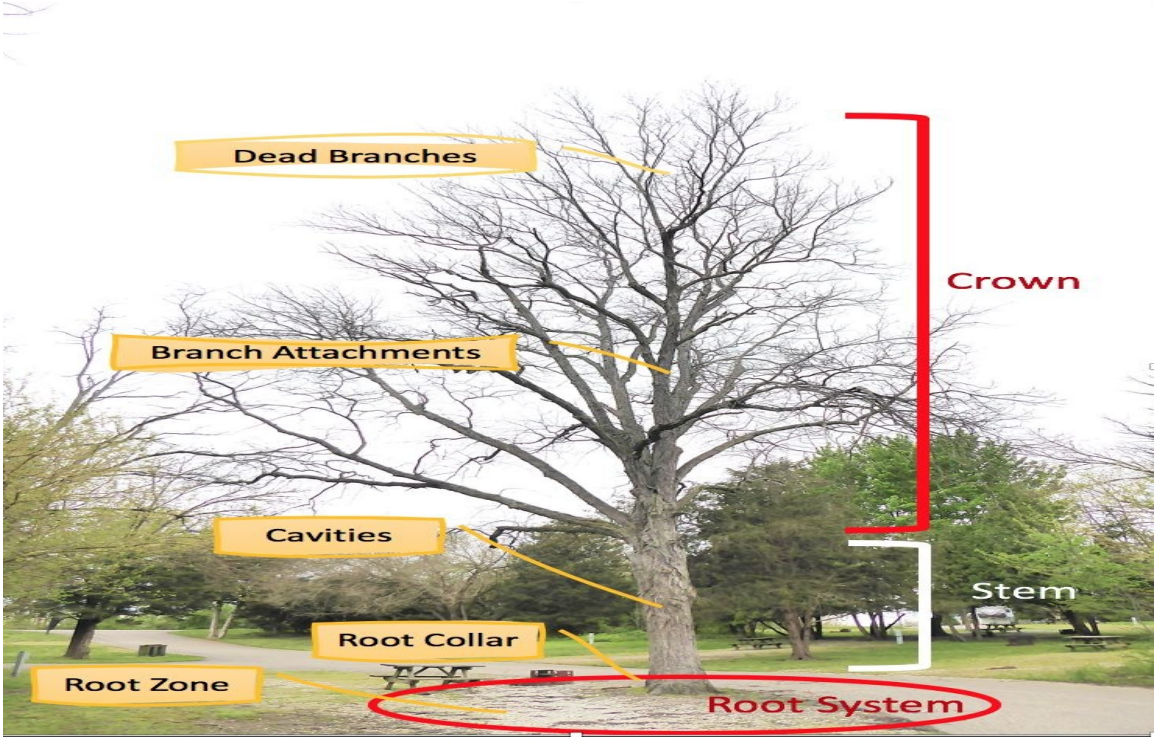
TUMBLER LOCK





Each alternative personality is locked up in its own mindset and their wills are separated from one another with different core believes. Conflict will remain If the Presenter personality does not choose to join.

A TREE

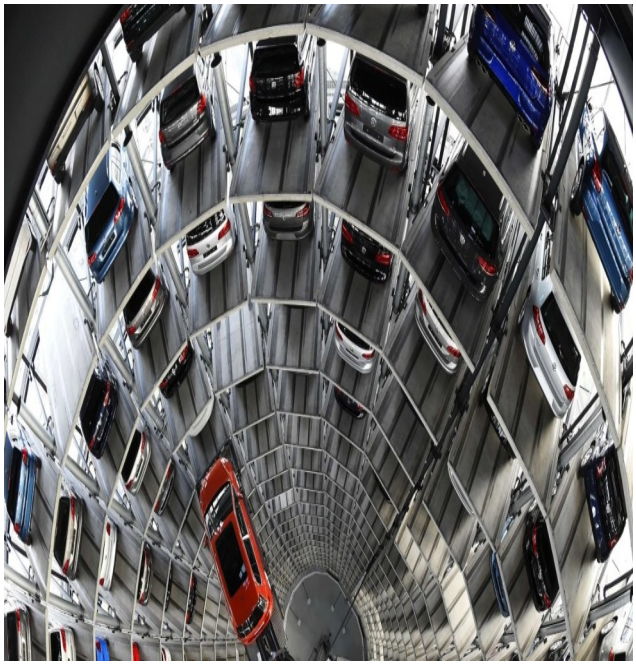


The CORE is the original personality. When the body experienced trauma, the core split in too many branch attachments. Sometimes depending on the severity of the trauma, the core split in to five (5) personalities and each personality [branch attachment] remembers a part of the memory.

PARKING LOT

Your whole D.I.D SYSTEM are built with LAYERS AND ROWS on top of each other and you must start from the top and dismantle the shields of Leviathans armor to be released from Satan's prison where you are been held captive **[Isaiah 61:1-3]**.





WHEN PERSONALITIES ESCAPE

When the trauma was so severe and the Soul split in to 5 parts, two (2) of the Parts escaped out of the body

PRAY THE FOLLOWING:

- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth;
- Lord Jesus, please gather all the parts that were there during the day of the trauma
- From the point of ORIGIN till the OLDEST EXTENSION including all those Parts that are in between
- Lord Jesus even the ESCAPES that have escaped out of the body, please bring them back into the body now, in Jesus name;

EXAMPLES OF COMMON TRAUMA

- Physical abuse
- Emotional abuse
- Incest
- Molestation
- Rejection
- Shock [Car accident] [Murder]
- Religion abuse [forced into a religion against your own free will]
- A witness of domestic abuse and violence
- Bodily harm or death
- Community violence
- A Fear of harm or high stress environment
- Exposed to Scholl violence

CODE WORDS FOR DIFFERENT PERSONALITIES

YOUR WHOLE D.I.D/S.R.A SYSTEM ARE DEDICATED TO CHRIST BY THE PERSONALITIES WITH THE MOST AUTHORITY BECAUSE DARKNESS CAN NOT OVERCOME THE LIGHT AND YOUR WHOLE D.I.D STRUCTURE IS BUILT ON TOP OF LAYERS AND DIFFERENT LEVELS

- Protector
- Barrier
- Walls
- Shield [A Part created to shield off trauma].
- Escapes [Because of the severity of the trauma some Parts were created but escaped out of the body. They are hidden very deeply and don't want to be found]
- Some Parts don't have names and because of the severity of the trauma the Soul splits in to 5 parts.
- Part one – Body memory
- Part two – Pictures
- Part three – Might have the sound
- Part four – Holding the feelings
- Part five – Holding the knowledge

CORE BELIEVES

FALSE CORE BELIEVES IS A BELIEVE THAT YOU MAINTAIN BECAUSE YOU WERE TAUGHT THAT WAY SINCE CHILDHOOD. YOU WERE LOCKED UP WITH A SPECIFIC GROUP OF PEOPLE AND YOU HAVE LEARNED THEIR BEHAVIOR, HOW THEY DO THINGS. ONCE YOU CAME OUT OF THE TOXIC ENVIRONMENT YOU COULD ONLY THEN REALIZE THAT YOU HAVE BEEN WRONGLY TAUGHT BECAUSE YOU NOW GET THE OPPORTUNITY TO BE WITH PEOPLE THAT ARE GREW UP IN A HEALTHY ENVIRONMENT. FALSE CORE BELIEVES KEEPS YOU CAPTIVE. YOUR RESPONSIBILITY IS TO BREAK THE LIE AND RE WRITE/OVERWRITE THE OLD CORE BELIEVE WITH THE WORD OF GOD [TRUTH]

- Believing that you are ugly and hating how you look because you never received compliments on your outer look appearances
- Wear short tight dresses because you believe you look prettier and seek acceptance.
- You have learned the habit of spelling a word.
- You believe you are born as a homosexual
- You believe that you have murdered a person due to manipulation but the truth is, it was not you.
- You might control people because you used to be controlled by other people in your past and if you did not obey their commands, you might have been punished.
- The Core believe of the young rich ruler, it was so difficult for him to finally let go of all his riches and give it away and follow Christ. His core believes kept him captive **(Matthew 19:16-26]**, kept him from doing God's will.
- Mind control is a weapon in the enemy's hands, the perpetrators will weaponize people to do their will. Some children will bond with a friend in the Cult and if the child refuse to do sacrifices, they will threaten to skin their friend alive whom they have bonded with. Such Core beliefs get built into their Core and they need to break them before they can function normally.
- Some perpetrators will let the child bond with a friend and then push the friend off a cliff, causing the friend to die. The perpetrators will make the child believe it was their fault and blame them for their friend's death. Because the child believes this false core belief and lie, they may not receive further healing. Ask Jesus to show them the truth about what happened that day.

SOLUTION

I had to break the false core believe and ask Jesus to rewrite/overwrite the false core believe and to reinstall the new core believe [TRUTH] in my soul. Once done then my responsibility was to believe every single scripture in the Bible that Jesus is truth **[John 14:6]**, His word is truth and Satan is a liar **[John 8:44-46]**. I also had to practice the new Core believe and reject every single false thought that goes against the truth [WORD OF GOD]

- I HAD TO ASK JESUS TO REINSTALL THE NEW CORE BELIEVE OF WHO I AM IN HIM, MY IDENTITY IN JESUS **[EPHESIANS 1:3-14] [EPHESIANS 1:17-21] [EPHESIANS 3:14-20]**. I AM WORTHY, LOVED, WANTED, CHOSEN AND DESIRED BY JESUS.

EXAMPLE:

- **In the name of Yahweh Sabaoth, The Lord of Hosts, Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth;**
- **I break the false Core believe that I am maintaining in my Soul: [CONTROLLING OTHER PEOPLE];**
- **Lord Jesus please Overwrite and re-install the new Core believe [SCRIPTURE IN THE BIBLE, GALATIANS 5:16-26 – "PHARMAKEIAH"/WITCHRAFT];**

SCREEN MEMORY

A screen memory is a memory that Satan will slip in during your healing process. If you don't accept that the screen memory truly really happened then you will not receive any further healing. The screen memory might be horrible and wicked and acts like a shield or as a barrier. If you do not accept that this memory is true you will be stuck

I say this, there is no such thing as a lost memory syndrome but sometimes a screen memory is acting like a seal but it did not happen. Don't worry if it happened or not, in due time Jesus will reveal the truth to you, just continue with you healing. Jesus has a way of showing which one's truly really happened.

BODY MEMORY

A body memory is when a mark is occurring on a person's physical body but they have no memory of what happened or when did it happen? This is called a somatic memory; The memory is very deeply hidden in a person's D.I.D system. They might not remember what happened but the body does. For example, let's say a person was burned with hot water on his left arm.

PRAY THE FOLLOWING:

- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth
- Lord, please reveal to him of what happened to him during that day of the trauma
- A FLASHING OF A PHOTO AS A MEMORY MIGHT OCCUR
- If you have received a memory but don't believe it then you can also say, In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, Lord please reveal to him on his body when the trauma occurred.
- Body, will you report to us what happened.
- Body cannot lie [no such thing as a false memory syndrome].
- You have to break the lie and show them reality

GROUNDING TECHNIQUES

Grounding techniques is when a 40-year-old male/female sits in front of you who came in for counseling. The moment she enters a memory state of when she were 4 years old a little inner part will be forward and active in the body. Once active, the little inner child will speak in a small voice and tell you what sort of trauma have occurred. While the little inner child part is in an abreaction state, she tells you exactly what happened to the body at four years old. Your job is to use grounding techniques to assist them to transition out of the past memory state by using grounding techniques to help them.

PRAY THE FOLLOWING:

- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth
- Open your eyes, look at your hands. You are all grown up now
- You are no longer 4 years old, look at your surroundings, touch your hands, you are no longer in a cage, you are no longer locked up.
- Once the 'movie" memory is done regarding of what happened to the body at four years old, you gently guide them back in to reality

NESHAMAH

STRONGS: NESHAMAH 5397

Original Word: נְשָׁמָה
Part of Speech: Noun Feminine
Transliteration: neshamah
Phonetic Spelling: (nesh-aw-maw')
Definition: breath

- "Breath"
- "Spirit" [NOT THE SAME AS THE HOLY SPIRIT "RU'ACH HAKAHDESH"]
- Neshamah is the GOD created breath of life
- Neshamah is in the CORE OF YOUR HUMAN SPIRIT but separated from our Human spirit and Human soul
- But works with THE HOLY SPIRIT.

*And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and **breathed into his nostrils the breath of life [NESHAMAH]**; and man became a living being.*
Genesis 2:7 NKJV

*The **spirit of a man [HUMAN SPIRIT] is the lamp of the Lord [NESHAMAH]**, Searching all the inner depths of his heart.*
Proverbs 20:27 NKJV

*But there is a **spirit in man [HUMAN SPIRIT]**, And **the breath of the Almighty [NESHAMAH] gives him understanding [DECERMENT].***
Job 32:8 NKJV

*The Spirit of God **[HOLY SPIRIT]** has made me, And the **breath of the Almighty [NESHAMAH] gives me life.***
Job 33:4 NKJV

He [HOLY SPIRIT THROUGH YOUR NESHAMAH] reveals deep and secret things; He knows what is in the darkness, And light dwells with Him
Daniel 2:22 NKJV

*But as it is written: "Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, Nor have entered into the heart of man. The things which God has prepared for those who love Him." But God has revealed them to us through His Spirit. For the Spirit searches all things, yes, the deep things of God. **For what man knows the things of a man except the spirit of the man which is in him [NESHAMAH BUILT IN TO YOUR HUMAN SPIRIT]? Even so no one knows the things of God except the Spirit of God.***
1 Corinthians 2:9-11 NKJV

LOST MEMORY SYNDROME

THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A LOST MEMORY SYNDROME. THE CORE TRAUMA AND MEMORY IS IN NESHAMAH. NESHAMAH IS NOT MEMORY, IT IS KNOWING. NESHAMAH IS BUILT IN TO THE CORE OF YOUR HUMAN SPIRIT

- Neshama is when you know that you know that you are born again.
- Neshama is the first thought that entered your mind
- Your soul does not remember all the trauma because each alter is compartmentalized and has limited memory, but your spirit knows what happened to you at conception
- Your brain has the capacity to record memories from +/- 15 – 18 months. But Neshama records at conception.
- Neshama is something you have which you will never know by memory
- Neshama is not thinking.
- Neshama is reporting.
- It might feel like that you are lying but it is because you as the PRESENTER were not present in the body when this trauma occurred on your body. The information will be new for you
- If you pause, then you are no longer working with Neshama but with your soul. Don't try to analyze the information. Don't try to control the information
- If you pause, then you are protecting yourself and if so then we can put the counseling session on hold, and you can decide when it is time to know?
- It is not your job to try and FIGURE OUT what happened to you, even if it is just a SCREEN MEMORY OR BODY MEMORY, accept the memory as if it really happened and just REPORT. Stop with the DOUBT AND DENIAL, you are not making it up
- Sometimes the information is too much which is why you need to be gracious to yourself and allow the process and information to grow
- Neshama is synchronizing with the Holy Spirit
- Neshama is our connection to God

WHAT DO YOU PRAY TO GET PERSONALITIES TO COME FORWARD

- Father God, in the name of Lord Jesus Christ. Lord you are the source of all knowledge and wisdom. You are the wonderful Counselor. I call upon you now, please show this person (Counselee) what happened to this body regarding past trauma? Enter the 1st thought that comes up in your mind, that is “NESHAMA” and follow the trauma trial by reporting what you see verbally. If it is not a thought then speak the 1st word that comes out of your mind and follow the trauma trail.
- If nothing surfaced then say the following: Who in this body do you hate? Who must pay for what they have done? Who has the most pain? What is keeping you separate? Who is locked up inside – then deal with the situation. If a demon manifest then command it to leave in Jesus name, if it is a personality responding then invite the personality to come forward and sit at the table and then do talk through and find out what happened to the body regarding past trauma?

HOW TO INTEGRATE ALL PROGRAMMED PERSONALITIES (ANTI-THESIS)

Your Presenter personality were not active in the body when all programmed personalities became triggered and went out with your body to do heinous crimes. The hard part is, many survivors will blame parts in them for the heinous crimes but in reality it is actually you. They refuse to take responsibility for their heinous crimes such as murdering people, being a prostitute or attend baby and animal sacrifices and will continue to blame the parts responsible for the heinous crime. **REMEMBER:** God sees you as ONE person and not many. So many satanic ritual abuse survivors want to play as the victim and refuse to take responsibility for their heinous crimes. You are wasting a lot of time if you want to evangelist each alternative personality and lead each part to Jesus. In reality you still sit with dissociation. Each part might believe in Jesus but you will still have mixed emotions and strange thought active in your body. God created you with ONE intellect and not many.

- Accept who you really are. If a part reports it is a prostitute then you need to accept that it is you that goes out and have sex with random people.
- Become who you really are. If a part reports it is an assassin then don't stand in denial and reject that part of you. Take ownership of your wickedness and join.
- Take responsibility as if you were the one committing the heinous crimes
- Own your wickedness. Enter those dark areas, take ownership of your wickedness and reclaim back your humanity
- Go in there and become all the heinous crimes which your body have committed and use God's grace to be released from the guilt and shame
- You Presenter personality must have the same heart connection (intellect) as all the other cult active (Anti-thesis) personalities. Yes you don't remember but the parts in your body does

HOW TO INTEGRATE ALL THESIS PERSONALITIES

Remember the tree? Always look for the part that was there in the beginning. The one from whom all the other parts were created off. The original part, the one whom God loves from whom all the other parts are created off. Most of the time it is the thesis part that went through the trauma. Once this part is forward, invite it to come and sit at the table and then do talk through. This part will communicate the source which is the trauma. Once you find the trauma memory then bring in the presenter personality and integrate. Integrate means, accept that the trauma truly happened even though the presenter might be in amnesia. Once you have the full memory you accept that it truly really happened and give the trauma memory to Jesus through your presenter personality

IF NOTHING SURFACE THEN PRAY THE FOLLOWING FREQUENTLY

If you are stuck and no longer receive further trauma memories, then pray the following:

- Father God, in the name of Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth. Lord please squeeze all trauma memories out of my Core
- Release the will of each alternative personality
- In the name of Jesus Christ, I bind off all of the demonic that are keeping all personalities captive. I bless the humanity, come forward and come and sit at the table? You are welcome here in Jesus name
- Lord Jesus please show me the source of my thoughts and emotions? What sort of trauma did the body went through to create all these parts?

- Father God, I just want to know the truth? Show me the truth of who You are and show me the truth of who I am and where I am in this whole process? Please show me what happened to my body regarding past trauma? Pray the following prayers frequently and seal it in to your core in order to break the lies the enemy is holding against you **[Ephesians 1:17-23] [Ephesians 4:14-19] [Ephesians 1:3-14]**

- Satan, I command you to release your full will inside of me, and if not now then in the next 24 hours? Once the Lord allows Satan to manifest wherever he still has legal access inside of you then you call upon the name of Jesus to heal, deliver and integrate you. Discern whether you are dealing with the demonic and command it to leave in Jesus name. If it is your humanity then call it forward to come and sit at the table and then do talk through, validate all personalities. Don't treat any personality as if it is the enemy. If a personality comes forward and says, "I am Satan and i want to kill you". Then don't rebuke the humanity because you are not dealing with a demon. Allow all personalities to come forward, do talk through, listen what they have to say? The more they talk the more information you will have regarding your past trauma and the thinner the amnesic barriers will become. Always follow the trauma trail, and you will integrate. Instead, ask the part, "Why do you want to kill me? Why is your name Satan?" Talk it through and follow the trauma trail.

Sometimes all you need to do is question your thoughts and emotions? When you do, you are giving the personality and opportunity to come forward and talk about its symptoms. If a thought says, "I want to have sex with Satan," ask, why do I want to have sex with Satan?

APOLOGIZE TO EACH ALTERNATIVE PERSONALITY

Sometimes you must apologize to certain alternative personalities because you emotionally wounded them when they were forward, co-conscious, and co-present in the body. You might have thought they were demons and rebuked them. You chose to reject your humanity while the personality was already being abused in the past. If you don't apologize, those personalities may hide, and you may never know what happened to your body in the past regarding trauma.

You as the Presenter must speak to all of the Parts in your D.I.D system and say:

- I welcome you
- I embrace you [accept]
- I need you
- I am sorry that i have pushed you away

Once the Presenter can communicate with all of the Parts in the body then healing will come because those Parts will start to share what happened to the body at a specific age when the Presenter was not active or present in the body. Once the Presenter has received enough information from each Part then the Presenter must accept the information, take responsibility by joining and merging with those Parts. Become them and then healing will come and you as the Presenter will claim back your own will. If you remain separate and refuse to join, then the cult can still access you and control you.

The Presenter must have the same heart connection as all the other Parts no matter how wicked and evil each Part is. Go in there and become it, Reclaim back your humanity. You as the Presenter must become who you really are. You as the Presenter, might not have memories of what each Part has done in the body and still do by being a victimizer and hurting others, but those Parts know exactly what they are doing and the function they serve for the cult. Accept who you really are, become who you really are.

No matter what job, name and function each Part has, you need to become that Part by joining and merging with your Presenter. You need to accept that it is you that have been doing these wicked things and no longer stand in denial and keep on blaming other Parts as if it is a Part of you that did it, YOU ARE ONE PERSON, you are not just a victim but a victimizer. If a Part's name is Demon, Satan, Penis, Vagina, Computer, Nephilim and if the function is to be a witch, hitman or prostitute then take responsibility and go in there and become that Part and then healing will come.

WHAT DO YOU DO IF THE ANTI-THESIS PART IS AN ASSASSIN, THE THESIS PART BELIEVES IT IS DEAD AND THE SYNTHESIS PART BELIEVE IT IS A SPIRIT

- Get the personality forward
- Bind off the demonic
- Break the false core believe keeping them in captivity
- Find the core person, the one that was there in the beginning
- Find out what the trauma memory is (trauma trial)
- Bring in the Presenter personality
- Join and merge

Hitler [Anti-thesis]

- If the Part speaks in a Hitler accent, and believe they are Hitler even though you are speaking to a female
- Break the false **Core believe,** ask her if Hitler, was a she? Ask her, then why is a female body sitting In front of you?
- The Part that believes they are Hitler must then go to the bathroom to see what is between their legs.
- This will immediately break the **FALSE CORE BELIEVE**
- Once the **FALSE CORE BELIEVE** is broken then the **PRESENTER** of the body must now **EMBRACE** that part which believe and perceive to be Hitler

WHAT IF THE HITLER PART IS PROGRAMMED TO BE AN ASSASSIN AND MURDERED PEOPLE

- Once Hitler is present in the body
- Ask him if he will be willing to serve Jesus Christ as his God?
- If no, then bless him in Jesus name and to remain forward. Don't evangelis the Hitler part.
- Call the Presenter forward in to the conversation and ask?
- Presenter, you that are subjected to the will of Jesus, are you willing to give up your separateness to become ones with this adult representation who is most committed to Satan?
- The Presenter must say YES and not stand in denail.
- Presenter MUST MERGE WITH HIS OWN HUMANITY [HITLER PART] or the CULT will continue to access him and trigger him to go out.
- Once the Presenter says Yes, then all kinds of wickedness of what the Hitler Part has done will flow out of the person's mouth. The Presenter must speak those words and accept that he is responsible for all those wicked deeds. If the Presenter blames the Hitler part, no healing will come. The Presenter must take responsibility and DO NO BLAME SHIFT, then only will the programming break, and you will claim back your humanity.

If Hitler says that the little one (Thesis) is dead, then ask if you can speak to the little one and say: I resurrect you from the dead or I bind death off, of you in Jesus name. When the little one (Thesis) opens their eyes then you follow up with grounding techniques to guide the little one out of the phenomenology death.

Little one [Thesis]

WHAT IF THE PART IS IN PHENOMENOLOGY DEATH

- Once the Hitler part finds the little one that was there in the beginning from where the Hitler part came from and created off the person to believe that they are dead. The Thesis Part might lay on an altar and believe it is dead, but it is not dead **[false core believe]**.
- So, then you say: Please go and make sure that the little one (Thesis part) that was there in the beginning is really dead?
- So, the Hitler Part will go and check?
- Then the Hitler Part will confirm that the little one (Thesis part) is dead
- Then ask if you can speak to the little one (Thesis part)?
- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth;
- You, little one, come forward, i call you out of death back into life, arise in the name of Jesus. I call death off, of you. I resurrect you from the dead.
- **Start to use grounding techniques and guide the person to open their eyes to break the FALSE CORE BELIEVE**

KEY POINTS

- It is about finding the trauma trail. Follow the trauma memory and you will integrate.
- You almost don't even have to deal with the demonic, only when it manifests and interferes with the healing process and retrieval of the trauma memories.
- Speak with respect to all of the Parts especially those that are programmed, you do not need to shout. This is a gentle process

Spirit [Syn-thesis]

When the person was younger, she called upon Jesus for help and once she did she did not see Him, so what the cult did, a demon manifested and the little girl could physically see it and they took advantage of this situation and then this little girl took on this demonic source power which gives her to power to remain separated

Say:

- In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth
- I command the source of this trauma to glorify Jesus Christ or get out or manifest the truth of who you really are?
- If a demon manifests, then bind the demon off in the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth
- If it is a human personality then find out the trauma memory